

Uncovered Accent

By : **Kirkyb**

The fourth installment of the Accent stories... With Arron locked up and her mother quiet for now will Chris's life become normal, well as normal as it can be being the lead singer in a rock band or will others try to ruin everything she's worked for and loves.....



Published on
Booksie

booksie.com/Kirkyb

Copyright © Kirkyb, 2013

Publish your writing on Booksie.com.

Table of Contents

Uncovered Accent Chapter 1

Lonely x2

All at once

Couldn't happen to a nicer Family

Embarassment and hate

Long Flight but good talk

HOME

Never rains

Cow's and wild Monkey's OH MY!

My Choice

A gift

Gotta get me some

HOT HOT AND OOOO HOT

Hungover and speechless

Without words

Shouting without words

Slippers

Think before you speak

Make a scene

Heart to heart

Going home

In the studio

Uncovered Accent

Chad's in trouble

Time to make a choice

In the dog house

Even Mir's at it

Mind off it for a while

Apology

L.A. bound

Sound check

WOW

Rock Star Dress

My song

His love

Green eyed monster lurking

Interview and party

Avalon's Birthday Tension

Airport fun

Fan Mail

Chad's Perfumed Stalker

Mikes Say

rain on the parade

Altogether

Best friends and Family

New Daddy

SPA

Oh MY GOD

One hell of a shoot

Uncovered Accent

ACCD

Long 20 minutes

Try to kill each other

in the door

Brakingly good

Morning after the night before

My head hurts

Mir calls

Total loss

Alone

Losing my mind

Humblepie

I answer it

Waiting game

Kellan Knows More Papers

Text message

Interventon

Chaperoned

Mikes talk

Back in Abbotsford

Can't hold back

Vulnerable

His turn

Together for now

Long night apart

NeverWest talk

Uncovered Accent

Filler

Girls talk

Lukas pushes

Don't F*** with me

Miami HEAT

Ass Handed on a platter

Keep Rolling

Uncovered Accent Chapter 82

Uncovered Accent : Chapter 1

.....½ I smiled as I linked Kerions arm he chewed his lip nervously, and rubbed his neck people were moving round looking but not looking at us, if that makes any sense what would a rock band be doing on a parade ground on a marine base after all. The heat was oppressive as if a storm was about to blow in, as we stood there standing out a little from the crowd

½

"We should go" he swallowed looking at me

½

"Is he still whining?" Pete laughed walking over with Danny.

½

"I'm not whining" Kerion groaned "I'm..."

½

"Looking as green as you do before we go in stage" Alfie shook his head "and ½why are we all here with you?"

½

"Because you love me" Kerion grinned "and I need the support"

½

"Well maybe if you'd been upfront and told the girl who you were it wouldn't be happening like this she's a damn Marine at the end of the day we tend to handle strange shit" Danny was on edge "Do you know how many calls I've had from Lukas about you guys" He'd wanted Corey with him as well, But Corey had, had to go with Nickelback.

½

"Jeez is the heat getting to all of you" I shook my head "You guys go back to the hotel I'll stay here with Kerion"

½

"Hell no we want to see the hot nurse" Pete laughed as Kerion shot him a look "What?"

½

"She'll dump my ass I know it" Kerion groaned letting go of my arm and crouching down

½

Uncovered Accent

"Oh my god you're a rock star why would she dump you without getting you into bed" Danny added with a laugh his eyes still sweeping the area

ï¿½

"Hey not helping" I swatted him as Alfie pulled Kerion back to his feet

ï¿½

"Well we're getting a few stares" Danny shrugged "even on a damn Marine base and one I was stationed at for that matter it makes me nervous" I hugged him, Our two main security guards were former Marines and both tough as nails

ï¿½

"Well I'm going to make you a little more nervous I'm going over there I just saw someone I know" I looked at Kerion "You breathe I'll be back before your girl is here" I walked away

ï¿½

"Oh She's is going to be the death of me" Danny groaned shaking his head as I walked through the crowd of people

ï¿½

"You can see her from here she'll be fine" Pete watched me walk over and hug a girl "Isn't that the girl Chris met in the airport when we went to Japan"

ï¿½

"Oh yeah.... the one that was banging the ass off of her boss" Kerion stood on his tip toes to watch "Wonder what she's doing here?"

ï¿½

ï¿½

..... It felt good to walk away from the guys even for a few minutes. I love them to death but I'd been without any of the girls round me for almost a week and it was hard. Heidi was in Canada working with Mike's wife in planning Chad and my wedding and Mir was already in Prague getting things ready for the following part of the tour with the rest of the crew. Chad and the other guys had been on a press junket in Chicago andï¿½had been gone for four days and it was horrible sleeping alone I wasn't used to it. I put my smile on my face as I stopped beside the person I knew.

ï¿½

"You know you do have an awesome taste in shoes" I laughed as she "and I get to say that without my husband making fun of me" she lifted her sunglasses and looked at me

"Chris" She smiled a look of sheer surprise on her face.

Uncovered Accent

"Well you're the last person I expected to see here" I laughed hugging her

"Well I could say the same thing about you" Blue grinned "You playing here?"

"No I have a band mate that has no backbone where women are concerned" I looked over my shoulder to where Kerion was talking to Danny and a Marine "He's been dating a girl online for a while using his middle name and she gets back from deployment later today so I'm here for back up apparently" I moved my hat back on my head "So how come you're here?" Blue pointed to where three Marines were walking toward us their faces solemn as they talked between themselves

"My big brother's deploying" she sighed her words beginning to choke

"Oh I'm so sorry" I looked at her and felt for her "I know it's hard when they go I have a friend whose brother is a Marine"

"Hey would you mind doing something for me?" she chewed her lip a little

"Sure as long as you do something for me as well" I took a deep breath.

"Deal" she nodded I looked behind her to see a girl looking at me like I'd got three heads and an ass the size of Wisconsin

"Do you know her?" I asked Blue quietly

"Yeah that's Orlando's little sister her boyfriend is in my brother's platoon" Blue started to laugh "Okay I need you to go up to my brother and hug him..." she hesitated like she'd asked me to kill someone "If that's okay... he's got the hugest thing for you and he's jealous of Chad, and that Orlando and I have met you"

"No problem any chance to hug a Marine you have to take it" I nodded with a smile remembering the times on the two USO tours we'd done the looks on the faces of the guys that for a minute didn't have to think they were in the warzones "which one is he?"

"The one in the middle of the three heading this way..." she nodded to the taller of the three guys his shoulders alone huge how the hell did they get a uniform to fit him.

"Okay" I winked at Blue and walked toward them I put my arms round his neck stopping him in his dead in his boots "You'd better come home safe Marine, your sister will kill you if you don't" I planted a kiss on his cheek. He suddenly realized who I was and turned beet red. "Er Blue" I looked round at her "I think I shocked him" She laughed as I walked over the Marines he was with who both looked as shocked as he did and hugged them as well.

"You're... I mean you... oh god" Blue's brother choked rubbing his hand over his jaw as he looked at me

"Hey Marine I'll try to squeeze the USO to get us out to you guys again" I stepped back from him "And I'll need to make sure Chad's up for it again and the guys" I stopped saying what I was saying as I thought about it "Hell I know they will be"

"It's Christine... Christine Kroeger" One of his friends spluttered "In the flesh" he looked me up and down "Oh damn Blue... you weren't kidding when you said you knew her"

"No I wasn't" She smiled at them

Uncovered Accent

"Hey I'm giving Blue and Orlando some business" I laughed "and you can't go wrong when the girl loves hot shoes" I winked at Blue me

"Chris" Danny walked over looking flustered "We need to go"

"Okay Danny, Blue the job is there any chance of getting out to see it sometime soon?"

"I should think so" She nodded "Er... let me call you when I get back from Japan"

"Heading back there are you with the hot assed boss" I grinned

"Yes the deal should be totally finished by the end of the week" she blushed

"Awesome..." I knew they were just starting out on their own as a company which is why they were working on a little something for me "if you could just call me not Chad or the house okay"

"No problem" She hugged me I stepped back as Danny put his hand on my back

"Okay Marines thank you for all you do and please be safe" I hugged them all again before walking away with Danny.

"You know those are going to be some happy Marines in a few days after you did that" Danny said as he moved me through the crowd.

"Least I can for them" I shrugged "How's Lover boy doing?"

"I think he's going to need therapy after this" Danny laughed as Kerions color drained from his face as a fleet of white buses pulled up and Marines started to get off of them "Does he even know what she looks like?" I started to laugh as I moved to stand next to one of my best friends I put my arm round his waist and hugged him.

"I want to throw up" he groaned

"No you want to find your girl and kiss her like she's never been kissed" I sighed "Kiss her like she's the only person for 10½ miles believe me it makes you feel like a million dollars" He looked at me and tipped his head.

"So that's the look you get after Chad kisses you" I nodded "Damn well if that's what it is then I'll do my best" I moved my arm as my phone beeped.

½

*New Message*Chad*It's raining I'm cold and damn this interview is morning the ass off of me... I love you Mrs. K* 2.15pm

I smiled as started to send one back but my phone beeped again

*New Message*Chad*we're waiting for the update on Kerion and the naughty Nurse* 2.15pm

I laughed and held my phone out to Kerion.

Uncovered Accent

"Oh your husband is a riot" he groaned. I stepped back and started to type

*98 in the shade here but missing you baby, I'll call in a few... I love you Mr. Kroeger*2.17pm

I pushed my phone into my pocket and watched as Kerion talk his first steps toward the nurse of his dreams.....

i½

Chapter 2: Lonely x2

â lâ lâ !.. I watched as she looked round looking like she was looking for someone. Her family was round her talking up a storm but she seemed distracted. I looked at Danny his eyes were misted over I snapped a picture with my phone.

"I have something in my eye" he rubbed his eyes with his hands

'Bullshit do you" Alfie laughed throwing his arm round Danny's shoulders

"Okay I remember what it was like to come home to the people we loved" Danny smiled shaking his head "I hope to god he's prepared for dating a marine"

"I hope to god she's prepared for dating him" I grinned

"Well I hope that he's found her tonsils because he's sure fishing for them" Pete nudged me

"OMG get a damn room will you" Alfie called over making people looked round

"OH way to draw attention to us dumb ass" Danny shook his head "you're going to be signing autographs till a week on Tuesday"

"Well another day in the office then" I hip checked him walking forward and heading toward Kerion whose girl and her family were all standing open mouthed "Excuse us" I smiled at her "Alfie's mouth is rather like a runaway train sometimes sorry if we embarrassed you" Her jaw went slack as a guy behind her was tugging on her uniform and whispering in her ear.

'Yeah sorry about that but blame him for bringing up" Alfie pointed to A beet red Kerion

"Yeah Kerion made us all come even though we told him you'd hate to be surrounded by his friends" Pete smiled

"KERION?" she cocked her head I pulled Kerions cap off of his head "OH MY GOD YOU'RE KERION MICHEALS" Her hand went to her mouth

"Yep" he fidgeted as my cell phone rang "I'm sorry"

Me * Hey Baby

Chad * okay you have to tell us has he met her yet

Kerion * you have to be kidding your checking in with me

Chad * well that and I wanted to talk to my hot wife

Pete * well we only have Chris here

Me * assâ ! we're in the middle of apologizing to Page

Dan * Oh good grief what the hell have ya guys done ?

Uncovered Accent

Danny * oh driving me insane and actually making a marine look like shes face to face with an IED

Mike so we're really not helping right now are we

Me * erâ ! no not really

Ryan * Did he ask her yet?

Kerion hung his head and held out his hand for my phone, he looked at Page

"Excuse me for one minute" she nodded her face still in a state of shock

Kerion * seriously guys

Chad * sorry dude, but we're all bored as hell waiting for yet another interview and well we want to know how hot this nurse is.

Kerion Looked at me and rolled his eyes

Me * She's really pretty, shes in shock, I think Kerion is seriously regretting asking us to come with him and all four of you are married so behave

Dan * Oh Mrs. Kroeger pulled the married card

Me * Daniel not everyone has a marriage like you

Ryan * Oooo nice shot Chris

Chad * Kerion Be nice to the girl and we'll talk to you later

Kerion * Thanks Chad

He handed my my phone I took it off of speaker

Me * okay you're talking to just me now

Chad * sorry we had to call to give him hell

Me * I guessed thatâ ! so how's it going other than boring

Chad * it's quiet without you guys around hell I went to the bar last night and left by midnight.

Me * I heard you were out partying

Chad * who told you that?

Me * Mike called me to ask something this morning

Chad * Nice he left the same time I did we left Ryan and Dan to it

Me * I miss you

Uncovered Accent

Chad * Miss you too

I could hear the guys in the background

Me * I can get a flight out tonight to you

Chad * you don't know how good that would be, but apparently we're leaving here after the next interview and hoping the red eye to Pragueâ you guys have a press thing in set up for some German station .

Me * since when?

Chad * since about 3 minutes ago Lukas is holding and e-mail out at me

Me * we're doing it alone does he trust us?

Chad * now, now Sweetheart

Me* Sorry I'm tired and I hate how much stuff we're having piled on us separately I swear Lukas is doing this on purpose

Chad * he's not It's just the world wants a huge chunk of NeverWest right now and you have to run with it

Me * I know I didn't mean to bitch

Chad * I don't mind and anyway I get to go to Prague and give Mir crap

Me * one of these days she'll stop getting embarrassed and you'll be in huge trouble

Chad * I knowâ Oh we're up again. I love you and I'll see you in a couple of days

Me * I love you too and those days can't go fast enough

I held the phone and took a deep breath as I hung up.

"You okay?" Alfie put his arm round my shoulder

"Fine I miss him" I looked at Him and laid my head on his shoulder. Oh and we have an interview at some point in the next day"

"Since when"

"Chad was reading and e-mail Lukas was showing him"

"What about those two" Alfie nodded in Kerions direction

"I say you, me and Pete take the interview and let Kerion Get some action for once" I smiled "and see if he actually has the balls to ask Page to spend the next three weeks on the road with him". Alfie and I walked back over to the others and started to sign autographs for people who came up to askâ lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ !.

Chapter 3: All at once

â lâ lâ !.. I tugged on Kerions arm.

"Okay what's the plan for you guys?"

"I'm going to go out to dinner with her and her family" he smiled "And thenâ 'well" he started to blush

"Okay We don't need details" I laughed "Are you going to still ask her to come with us back to Europe?"

"That's the plan after dinner as long as we still like each other"

"Okay well we'll cover your ass Lukas has set us up with and interview before we head overseas"

"I thought we were supposed to be on a break" Kerion put his hands on his hips

"Yeah well we need to do this stuff but the three of us can handle it you go have fun and let me know if you are bringing her back to your room okay"

"WHY?" He screwed up his nose

"Because I'll make sure it's perfect for you" I kissed his cheek and walked over to Page "Nice to meet you and welcome home" I hugged her "Take care of him for us we need his ass next week and I hope we'll see you later"

"Yeahâ ! lâ ! I'm sorry for being a little star struck" she laughed nervously

"It's okay we don't bite" Pete smiled "well he will if you ask" He pointed to Kerion who looked like he wanted the ground to open up and swallow him

"Okay you car you have a girlfriend waiting for you at the hotel"

'Does she blow up" Page tipped her head at Pete

"Oh I love you" Alfie pulled her into a hug as Pete smiled and shook his head "You're going to fit right in" I Grabbed Pete and Alfie and pushed them in the direction of Danny and the waiting car

"She's good" Pete sighed as we settled in and pulled out of the base

"She's cute as hell" Alfie nodded "so is Lukas going to fill us in or do we wait and get surprised when some reported knocks the door"

"I don't know" I shook my head "But we asked for this life"

"And we wouldn't change it for the world" Pete looked at the two of us

"You got that right" I nodded. Pete's phone started to ring as Alfie pulled his from his pocket and dialed Heidi.

"Well we have 2 hours until we have the interview" Pete pushed his phone ionto his pocket "that was Lukas"

Uncovered Accent

"So why can't we get the red eye out of here tonight?" Danny asked "I hate being the only security here with you guys hell Kerions out on his own tonight"

"Yeah but he's with a Marine" Alfie reminded him as he hung up the phone "Heidi wants you to call her they've found some centre pieces or something" He waved his phone at me

"Okayâ You guys want to go grab some dinner before the interview?"

"I thought you'd never mention dinner" Alfie rubbed his stomach "I'm starving"â

â lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ .. We walked back into the hotel after a dinner that was filled with us laughing about dumb stuff we'd done on tour already and what the hell we thought was going to come next.

"Excuse me" We stopped and looked round as a couple of girls walked toward us "Can we get your autographs and maybe a picture?"

"Sure" Pete nodded with a smile that lit his face Suzanne his girlfriend stepping back as we posed for a picture

"Chris can you sign one of your Mom's books between these books and NeverWest it makes my day" I sucked in a breath as a copy of Rock baby was held out in front of me "Your Momma was at the bookstore in town a few hours ago"

"Oh Damn" Alfie muttered

"She's got a new book out"

"What?"

"Yeah it's amazingâ is it true your character in the book only married the old man for money?" the girl babbled "I mean I know you're married to that guy from Nickelback"

"Sorry girls the band has to get to an interview" Danny intervened "How about I get Chris to sign something for you and bring it back down"

"Sure" the girls giggled As Danny herded all of us into the elevator

"Chris you okay?" Suzanne squeezed my hand

"Yeahâ I knew it was too quiet" I shook my head trying to control the urge to scream "I thought she was supposed to send it to the lawyers first"

"Talk to Lukas" Danny suggested as Pete and Alfie both watched me as if waiting for my stack to blow.

"I will" I chewed my cheek "and I don't care what he says I want out of here as soon as we can, if she's in the same damn city as me it's way to close" the elevator doors opened to our floor and we all got out there was a film crew in the hallway "Great" I mumbled

"Sorry we are early" the reporter stepped forward.

"No it's okay if you want to set up in My room you can" Alfie took the lead

Uncovered Accent

"I'm just going to get changed" I went to my door and opened it letting it click into place behind me I went to the small bag I'd brought with me and pulled out shorts and a t-shirt. And started to get changed my phone rang I put it on speaker.

<http://www.polyvore.com/cgi/set?id=42045465>

Xander * hey you

Me * hey am I glad to hear from you

Xander * okay that doesn't sound good

Me * No My mom's in town and has published another book

Xander * and you didn't know?

Me * Nope we're in North Carolina right now with Kerion

Xander * oh he's meeting the Nurse isn't he

Me * Yup he's out to dinner with her and we're about to do an interview

Xander * Oh I'll not keep you butâ ¯ there was the sound of a door in the background

Jackson * hey did you call Chris yet?

Xander doing it right now say hi

Jackson * Hey Wisconsin

I smiled and sat on the edge of my bed. I loved how my true friends didn't treat me any different from the way they'd always treated me.

Me * Hey Jackson, so what have you got to tell me?

Xander * it's about Dimitri

Me * Okay so not interested

Jackson * Reba had the baby

Me * and again so not interested

Xander * oh wait till you find out what she' put on the birth certificateâ ¯ lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ !..

Chapter 4: Couldn't happen to a nicer Family

â lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ ! My door knocked, I got up and went to it.

"Hey they're ready for you?" Danny was at the door his phone to his ear

"I'm coming" I grabbed my shoed and put them on and picked up my phone

Me * Okay you got me interested what did she put on the birth certificate

Jackson * you said you weren't interested

Me * Jackson, do I have to go all Wisconsin on your ass

I pushed open the door to Alfie's room with Danny just behind me

Xander * dude she will and it won't be pretty

Me * will one of you tell meâ ! I need some good gossip right now

The guys all looked at me

Xander * she put Alexi Carpov as the father

Me * OOOOOOOOOO you have to be kidding me

Jackson * nope all hell is breaking lose in Tampa right now

There was a cough and the reporter looked at his watch

Me * I have go I'll call you guys later

Xander * we're out on a camping trip for the weekend so you might not get us there's a bunch of us taking Jess

Me * thank you for taking care of her

Jackson * hey we all love her she's turning out just like her big sister and hey Chris We miss ya girl

Me* I miss you guys as well

I hung up

"Ok you have to have something really goods with that grin" Alfie moved up so I could sit in between him and Pete

"Oh I do but it can wait for a while" I grinned, Karma was a bitch and no the Carpov's were getting it back in spades.

The reporter smiled at us

Uncovered Accent

"So there are only three of you tonight we're missing Kerion"

"Yep he's a little tied up right now" Pete grinned "so we said we'd cover him"

"Well three is better than none" the reporter beamed "I hear dates are being added to the tour any more in Germany?"

"We know there's at least four more dates in Germany" I nodded "We're heading for Prague at some point in the next day to meet back up with Nickelback"

"So it almost seems it's a two headline tour with the speed you guys have taken the world"

"That would be nice" Alfie nodded "But it's still their tour and we're the opening act"

"Does that mean you will be embarking on your own tour soon?"

"Not for at least a year" I pulled a face "we have six months left on this one, we have an album out and we're already starting to sort out material for the next but we want to take at least more than 8 weeks to record the next album" I looked at Alfie and Pete "and we have to find time to see our families somewhere in amongst it all"

"And we heard something about a wedding?"

"Well it's early days for Pete and his awesome girlfriend but a wedding would be good" I pushed my tongue into my cheek the reporter groaned and laughed

"We were thinking more about you and Chad Kroeger?"

"You're busted" Alfie held up his hands

"And here I thought we'd kept it quiet" I laughed

"Come on Fans want to know this sort of thing" the reporter almost begged.

"Yes Chad and I are getting married againâ€¦ but we want it to be a private thing so sorry no details" I sighed

"We understand" he nodded "Do Nickelback help you guys out with the songs you do?"

"Sometimes" Alfie nodded "It's good to have those guys around to bounce ideas off when you're not to sureâ€¦ mind you sometimes we have to try to tone them down after certain members whose shall remain nameless have got a hold of my Lyric book" I started to laugh

"Yeah I mean no one's' husband is to blame right Chris?" Pete looked at me

"Hey you guys leave stuff lying around I'm not taking responsibility for it" I held up my hands "And anyway the song you wrote about getting busy in the back of a limo made Chad blush" the three of us started to laugh, leaving the reporter shaking his head at us.

"Can we take this back to relationships?"

"I guess" Alfie nodded

Uncovered Accent

"You all are in relationships aren't you"

"Yep" I nodded "It's hard especially for the guys because their girls have lives that they have to be part of away from them I'm the lucky one"

"But you have to deal with stuff that we don't when I'm with Heidi and he's with Suze" Alfie shrugged "We get to have that time where we can be in a restaurant and not be noticed, Chad and Chris don't get that break the press are in their faces and sometimes it can get rough for us having to watch them try to grab a moment where no one wants a piece of them" Pete winked at me "That's why the people that we have round us and keep close to us are pretty damn defensive and won't give a thing away about where they go when it's down time"

"We get downtime" I laughed trying to get away from all the questions about Chad and I

"Well when we sleep" Pete laughed

"So we'll be seeing you all performing in Germany soon"

"Yes" we all nodded

"Well again it was fun to talk to you even if we were missing Kerion" my phone vibrated in my pocket. As we shook the hand of the reporter Pete got off the couch and pulled me up and pulled me over to the far side of the room with Alfie

"Okay so come on you were grinning like a fool when you came in "

"It had to be someone from home?" Alfie butted in

"It was Jackson and Xander" I nodded "Reba's had the baby"

"And we all knew she was going to" Pete shrugged "and didn't he run back to Russia?" I nodded "so why the big grin"

"it's who she's put on the birth certificate" I laughed

'OH IT'S NIKOLAI'S" Alfie laughed

"Nope but close" I shook my head

"Well I always wondered about Elena having balls butâ " Pete pulled a face I swatted him and the three of us started to laugh

"She put Alexi Carpov as the Father of the baby" I looked at them

"AS IN THEIR DAD"

"Yup that was a rocket scientist that obviously didn't have the brain to not bang the ass off of his sons girl" I sat on the end of Alfie's bed "You know it couldn't happen to a nicer family"

"Hell I'd have paid to be there when that came out" Alfie grinned "Oh I so have to call Heidi" I felt my phone vibrate again I pulled it from my pocket

Uncovered Accent

New Message Kerion* heading back to the hotel with the hottest woman I know* 8.48pm*

"Kerions heading here with Page" I got up I'm going to give romance a helping hand you watch for him and we need to find out if she's flying out with us because I want gone after breakfast" I walked out of the room and into mine and picked up the three bouquets of roses I'd ordered as well as the desert tray filled with all the good fun stuff for a wild night. Even with my Mother in the same town some new had a way to make you feel really goodâ !â !

Chapter 5: Embarrassment and hate

â lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ ! "Hey you up yet" Alfie called through the door I walked out of the bathroom with my tooth brush hanging from my mouth and pulled open the door. I took the toothbrush out

"I am thanks to Mir and her dumb ass forgetting the time difference" I walked back into the bathroom and rinsed "You look like hell"

"Yeah well it sounded like someone was torturing Monkeys in the room next door and believe me you seriously do not want to know where Kerion was putting strawberries" he shuddered

"Ew" I pulled a face.

"Ewâ ! you gave them the damn stuff" he flopped on the bed "Oh And Lukas called we've got a flight out at noon"

"I know he called me as well" Alfie looked at me

'Did you tell him about your Mom?'

"No, I sat down I'll talk to him face to face, I just want to go see Chad" Alfie put his arm round my shoulders and hugged me "So is Page coming with us to Europe?" I got up and poured two coffee's and handed one to Alfie.

"Yep, but I don't think she realizes what it's going to be like"

"Hell d any of us" I laughed as the door knocked I walked over to it and opened it Suzanne and Pete walked in with Danny.

"Morning"

"Did you get kept awake last night?" Alfie looked at them

"Nope we gave back as good as we got" Suzanne giggled and blushed

"EWâ ! Too much information for this early" Danny yawned pouring himself some coffee

"Did you tell him about Reba?" I asked sitting on the table

"No not yet they were a little erâ !" the door opened

"Hey guys" Kerion walked in with a shy looking Page "Chris I love you thank you" he hugged me

"Hey don't thank me thank Chad he does that sort of thing" I teased Looking at Page "You ready for a long flight?"

I guess" she nodded trying to not look at me

"I'm Chris by the way" that made her look up "We didn't get introduced properly yesterdayâ ! this is Alfie and Pete and this man mountain is Danny" I clapped my hand on his shoulder

Uncovered Accent

"You were in the corps"

"Yes Ma'am" Danny nodded

"Kerion told me last night"

"Wait till you meet Corey as well" Pete smiled as he lay back on my bed playing angry birds on his phone
"Oh and excuse the girl in the wardrobe room she's nuts"

"Hey, I'll tell her and you want to go out on stage in ass less chaps and a pink shirt keep it up" I threw a pillow at him Page was wide eyed. Danny sank the rest of his coffee

'You'll get used to them they're normally like this" he laughed

"You think we're crazy wait till you meet the others"

'Yes Ma'am" she smiled

'Okay I know it's a Marine thing but it's Chris" I looked at her "Ma'am is my Mother-in-law" the guys started to laugh "Okay knock it off" I groaned they always got the giggles when Chad's mom was mentioned after the way her and I met. My phone rang.

Me * Save me

Kellan * okay why?

Pete * she mentioned Chad's mom

Kellan started to laugh

Me * hey you're supposed to be my friend

Kellan * sweetie I am but getting caught bare assed naked impaled on her son is one hell of a 'hello nice to meet you'

I groaned as everyone fell around laughing and Page looked at me her mouth open

Me * you have such a way with words and I was so not impaled on himâ till she left and went up to the kitchen

I got bombarded with pillows

Me * so what's up?

Kellan * I wanted to make sure you knew about the shoot

Me * I haven't seen anything

Kellan well check your e-mails and ask Lukas because apparently they want not only a shoot they want a commercial as well

Uncovered Accent

Me * I can't act

Kellan * Chris you and Stage Chris are too totally different people you can act with the best of them and I don't think you'll be saying anything it's more of just the underwear stuff

Me * you as well

Kellan * yup

Me * that's okay them I'm not doing it alone

I chewed my lip

Kellan * so did Kerion finally man up to his hot nurse

We all looked at Page

Alfie * oh manned up and hot monkey love that kept some of us up all night" POage hid behind Kerion

Kellan * Nice.. hell I gotta get me some asâ !

Me * KELLAN LUTZ WILL YOU BEHAVE

Kellan* sorry but I'ts been a few weeks

Me * well get out and find someone dumbass

Kellan * Chris I'm in Russia right now filming and believe me the girls on the crew ain't up to much

Me * OH my good do I have to call your Mom and sister

Kellan * oh that's not fair Chris pulling out the Mom card

Me * you know your sister wants to fix you up

Kellan * I'm losing youâ ! you're breaking upâ !

He was laughing

Kellan * tell Chad hi and love ya girl

Me * love you too

I hung up and tossed my phone on the bed Kerion was shaking his head and smiling I looked at a red page

"Sorry you'll have to get used to the guys in our lives or they'll eat you alive" I grinned "Or carry a weapon and shot the buggers" Danny's phone rang.

"Car's waiting guys" we all walked out of the room I caught Page's arm as we got to the elevators

Uncovered Accent

"You guys go we'll catch up" she looked at me Kerion opened his mouth Alfie pulled him into the elevator as Suzanne and I waited with Page. The doors closed She looked from me to Suzanne and back again.

"Okay?" she cocked her head

'Yeah I'm so sorry for embarrassing you it's just that Kerions been like a kid when you're mentioned and a lot of people have been eager to talk to you and meet you" I held her hands "I know your tough as nails and you're one of the bravest people I know but don't take crap from anyone not me not the guys none of them stand up to them and call them out like you did with Pete and his blow up girlfriend" Page smiled

Hey" Suzanne pouted

He was being an ass so she took him down" I explained

"Oh that's okay them" Suzanne pressed the button for the elevator "But Chris is right you'll get star struck and that's when they strike" we stepped in the elevator "I still do so we stick together"

'Wow you're so normal" she looked at me

"Okay that I'll take as a compliment" I laughed as we got out in the lobby

"Mrs. Kroeger" I looked round this was left for you" the manager walked over and handed me a package "and I hope you enjoyed your stay" I smiled and nodded at him as we carried on out to the car I unwrapped the gift and looked at the book in my hand the title screaming at me 'MARRIED, UNGRATFUL ROCK STAR' from the author that brought you Rock baby the continuation of the Stephanie Sanders books.

"Damn" Suzanne muttered as I shook my headâ lâ lâ lâ lâ !

Chapter 6: Long Flight but good talk

..... I drew my knees up and looked out of the window as the flight blew through the lower clouds bringing us out in the clear blue the book rested on my lap my fingers drumming absently on its cover.

"Mind if I sit down?" I looked up at Page "Kerion is trying to beat Alfie with Angry birds" I smiled at her as she sat down

"You wait till you see the rock band battles" I sighed "It's chaos"

"You look sad?"

"I'm notâ not really" I waved the book "even being a Marine you must have heard I'm supposed to be the Character in here" she nodded "Well thanks to my darling mother everyone has this impression of me that's unfair and to an extent untrue"

"Will you be mad if I said I've read them?"

"Noâ hell my own sister-in-law has them" I shook my head "This is the new one" I handed it to her as her eyes took in the title

"Ouch" she pulled a face "I take it your Momma has something against you?"

"My Mom is a woman that's in her own world and took my diary to make my life and Stephanie's intertwine" I took the book back, "she tried to have a movie made of Rock Baby and wanted Kellan to play Abel"

"He was the guy that beat Stephanie right"

"Yep, modeled on the guy that used to beat me" I sighed before smiling at the Steward as he handed me a beer and offered one to Page She took it "Can I ask you something?"

'Sure"

"Did you and Kellan reallyâ I mean we're you bothâ you don't have to tell me" She chewed her lip

"Yes we hooked up" I nodded

'And you dumped him!?" I started laughing "I mean no offence"

"None taken and no I didn't dump him and he didn't dump me weâ well we're better off as friends he wanted his girl to be with him and wake up with her and I was 3 weeks into a world tour with Nickelbackâ and we've been best friends ever since"

'Wowâ I know I read stories about you and him and then seen those ads but then the next thing there was stories about you and Chad Kroeger, I just thought it was strange"

"I guess looking at it from the outside it is a little strange but Chad's" I chewed my lip "I told him more things about my life in the space of a month than I'd told friends I'd had for years, he's pretty amazing"

"Will I get to meet him?"

Uncovered Accent

"Meet him, you'll be eating, living and touring with all of us for the next three weeks" I laughed and took a drink "Kerions a good guy you know" she looked over to where he and Alfie were head to head planning on their phones "He's sweet and he's a goof ball but I love him like a brother" she looked at me

"He told me you'd probably have a don't hurt him talk" she smiled

"He was right, I have to live with him when you're not around and I swear to you Marine or not I won't let my friends be hurt" I looked at her.

"I understand and to tell you the truth I was head over heels in love with him before I saw him yesterday, he's written and e-mailed five, six times a week. I was shocked as all hell when I found out he was a Rock Star, but even at dinner last night he was still the same sexy sweet guy that got in touch with me on the computer" I nodded "When I'm not around will you watch over him for me?"

"What you mean like tip his ass into bed when he gets drunk" I laughed "Because we have Danny and Corey for that"

"You have us for what?" Danny walked down the aisle

"Tipping our drunk ass into bed" I looked at him

"Yep" he laughed "and fighting off the groupies that good stuff, Keeping her from hitting people she shouldn't" he pointed at me

"Hey that was Kerion that stopped me beating her ass" I pouted "as long as you won't step in if I come face to face with my Mother"

"You might be stopping me Honey" he got up "Chad know yet" he looked at the book I shook my head "He's going to be pissed"

"I know" He walked away

"Protective bunch aren't they" Page chewed her lip

"If they like you hell yes if not run and don't look back" I dropped the book into my bag "My Mother is on the top of their Shit list right now"

"Not yours?"

"Oh I have others topping that list" I leant back in the seat "Oh and if you're worried, Kerion's not a take the groupie back to the hotel kinda guy I promise you that" she blushed "You'll see stuff that'll make your blood boil but don't let it get to you okay"

'Like what?' She frowned

"Girls asking to get their boobs signed" Suzanne lent on the seat in front

'He out cold?' I asked peering over at Pete

'Yup" she nodded

Uncovered Accent

'Girls actually do that?' Page screwed up her nose

"Oh that and a whole lot more" I nodded "You'll find numbers in his pockets don't worry about it they push all sorts of numbers and pictures at you"

"Do you get it as well?"

"Yep" I nodded "not to the degree of guys wanting certain things signed but oh yeah I get it"

"Wow I know what I'm like if someone comes on to him I'll want my sidearm and shoot them" Page pushed her hand through her hair

"Well join our Marines as his body guard" I laughed

"I'm a nurse" she grinned

"A tough assed one" Danny laughed as he walked back down the cabin "Hell I wouldn't mess with a Marine Corps Nurse they can hurt your ass in more ways than we were ever taught"

"You've dealt with a few of us then?" Page laughed

"Oh Yeah I broke my arm falling out of a Humvee in Kuwait and damn I thought that hurt till it was re-set"

"Pain is weakness leaving the body" Page lifted her beer to him

"OOH RAH" he nodded

"Are you too having a moment?" Kerion looked up from his phone

"A Marine Moment" Page grinned

"You know the guys are going to want to know if you've got the nurses outfit?" Alfie leant forward "Well we all want to know that actually"

"Hey that's my girlfriend" Kerion looked at him

"Sorry But you grew up with mine you're seriously not going to want to see her in a nurse outfit when we all saw her underwear when she was six on the monkey bars in school"

"Do I have to call Heidi?" I groaned

"No" Alfie got wide eyed

"She fell off and got concussion" Kerion laughed "Oh hell I'm so giving her crap about that"

"What are they talking about?" Page whispered to me

"Pete, Kerion and Alfie have grown up together since kindergarten" I explained "Alfie's girlfriend Heidi did as well"

Uncovered Accent

"It's crazy when you see them all start arguing like these guys aren't rock stars" Suzanne grinned "I just sat there open mouthed when Miranda Gibbs slapped Pete for somethingâ I mean you think rock star no one would dare"

"We're still the same people that we were especially with our friends that new us before this insanity all started" I shrugged, the conversation flowed easily as the flight seemed to drag on all of us relaxing and kicking back before craziness began to rain againâ lâ lâ lâ !..

Chapter 7: HOME

..... We finally landed in The Czech Republic and were hurried through Immigration and customs by the police Page was holding tight to Kerion.

"Need a hand" A voice called over the noise of the airport

"Oh Thank god for that next time you take this lot" Danny Laughed as he shook hands with Corey

"Lukas sent me to help y'all out" He beamed

"Don't tell us we have some interview or photo shoot or something" Pete yawned

"Nope nothing till later" Corey shook his head "but the hotel is well sort of under siege with fans so the more security you have the better it is"

"Welcome to our world" Alfie laughed nudging Page, the driver opened the door Danny and Corey either side of it as we got in. Corey's phone rang as the door was closed and the driver pulled away from the airport.

"No I got themâ you said the hotelâ oh you let me break that news to them gee thanksâ okay" he hung up "So you guys up to hitting the venue"

"He's an ass and I think he's trying to kill us" Alfie groaned

"Why the venue?" I looked at Corey

"I have no idea I'm just the guy told to get you from A to B" Corey shook his head "Take it up with your management"

"Yeah Chris you have the ear and well rest of the body of one of them" Kerion grinned

"Hey Lukas is the tour manager Chad and the others handled the music parts we need to talk to Lukas" I shook my head "I hope he's not want a sound check my throat's not warmed up"

"You're not getting sick are you?" Pete looked at me

"I hope not" I shrugged "I could do with a good night's sleep as well" I rubbed my neck

"Oh like you're going to get that now you and Chad are back within touching distance, hell you make the wild Monkey sex these two had sound like crickets chirping" Alfie scoffed pointing to Kerion and Page. I felt my jaw go slack and my cheeks go red as the car pulled in next to a bunch of trucks and tour buses.

"I'm going to ignore that" I grinned as the door was opened for us to get out

"you guys fighting already?" Lukas smiled as I got out

"No, not yet and seriously do you want to drive us all to kill you" I poked him in the chest as the others got out

"What?"

Uncovered Accent

"The interview we had to go in blind with" Pete put his hands on his hips "Don't you dare moan if we've said something we shouldn't"

"I know" Lukas held up his hands "but one thing why were their only three of you in the interview NeverWest if the four of you"

"Hey you knew the reason we were all in North Carolina and it was for Kerion to met Page, not to do press shit so we covered for him to spend time with her" I frowned "No big deal the reporter was fine and we were charming as ever" Lukas looked at Kerion and then back to the rest of us

'Okay I'm sorry" he held up his hands

'What?" Pete smirked "Was that and apology from Lukas" He feigned shock

'Okay smart ass" Lukas shook his head "get inside and we need a sound check from you guys in about 30 minutes". I pulled a face "What?"

I need some tea or something my throat's a little sore" he raised an eye brow "I'll be fine I just need a hot drink and to warm it up properly... not all of us are like Chad and can just belt it out"

I walked up the ramp and backstage the thud of bass reverberated off of the walls surrounding us as the sound of Burn it to the ground came from the stage, I felt the tingle up my spine at the pure energy in the air that made all the stress and lack of sleep and jet lag all more than worthwhile, I Looked round at the guys all three of them with the same smile on their faces. We were home. Kerion looked at Page and smiled

"You want to see what we do?" She grinned at him and nodded

"Hey Lukas make yourself useful and get Chris a tea" Alfie Patted him on the shoulder as I grabbed Page's hand and pulled her with me toward the stage. Lukas smiled and nodded. I stopped and watched as the song changed from burn it to the ground to a new one they'd been working on called Lullaby, I felt the goose bumps rise on my arms as I watched Chad sing.

"Here you go" Lukas handed me a drink over my shoulder "Sounding good isn't it" I just nodded . Page was looking wide eyed at Nickelback doing their thing without noticing us"

"Hey Guys we missed you" One of the sound engineers walked over.

"Can I get my Mic" I looked at him

"Sure" he beamed He dug into a box that was behind Pete and pulled out my mic and ear pieces and held them out to me. "You going to screw with Joe"

Hell yeah" I finished my tea and pushed in my ear pieces

"Watch the voice" Alfie hip checked me "and get them off the stage I want to go out there and play"

"I'll do my best" I smiled stepping out at the back of the stage as they got to the end of the song. "*No is a dirty word, never gonna say it first, No is just the thought that never crosses my mind*" I smiled as Chad turned round on the spot fast enough to get whip lash, He lent on his mic stand and smiled at me as the guys started to laugh "*Maybe in the parking lot, better bring your friend along, better altogether than just one at a time*". I walked across and stopped right in front of him.

Uncovered Accent

"Start sing that and we might get into trouble" he licked his lips

"I like that sort of trouble" I tossed my Mic to Dan and put my arms round Chad's neck "I missed you" His mouth consumed mine in less than a heart beat his hands in my hair showing me how much he'd missed meâ la la la !..

Chapter 8: Never rains

..... "Hey whoa get a room" Dan shouted as Chad let me up for air.

"Hell yeah" Chad grinned putting his hands on my hips

"Erâ ! that can wait we need to finish sound checking" Joe called from half way across the floor

"Hey I haven't seen my wife in a week" Chad looked over his shoulder and laughed

"And I haven't seen mine in six" Joe held out his hands

"Fine" Chad groaned "give us five minutes okay?"

'Okay five" Joe yelled Waving at us and walking away

"Take me five to get naked" I laughed

"Okay you need to stop or I'll get you naked here and now" Chad handed his guitar to one of the Techs. He kissed my again. "I love you" I snuggled in against him feeling safe in his arms as he pressed his lips against my hair

"I hate having to do stuff apart"

"Me to but needs must Sweetheart" we both started to walk off stage "So you must be Page" he looked at her and tipped his head to the side "What no uniform"

"We've done that" Mike smiled "hey you" he put his arms round em and hugged me.

"I can't believe you pulled it off and she didn't shoot your damn as for lying to her who you were" Ryan picked up a drink and nudged Kerion.

"I'd already turned in my weapon" Page giggled nervously

"Oh gee thanks" Kerion shook his head

"Have you seen him play" Dan lent on the wall next to her she seemed to stall and shake her head "I taught him all he knows"

"Bullshit" Kerion shook his head and walked to his bag and pulled out his drumsticks "How about we show you old guys how it's done"

"Old" Chad held out his arms "Excuse me I'm as old as the woman I feel" he wrapped his arms round me and kissed my neck.

"Okay I'm about to bring back lunch" Corey moaned walking by us

"You missed it and you know it" I laughed as Chad let go of me letting me walk back toward the stage "Damn I love coming home" I turned round on the spot in the spotlight Alfie and Pete took their guitars and Kerion situated himself at Dan's drums.

Uncovered Accent

"So you've never seen them perform" Chad sat on a packing case next to Page

"Noâ I've heard songs but being in a warzone it's hard" She was wringing her hands Suzanne linked her arm through Pages

"See they don't bite" she whispered as we started with 'No Apologies' "watch these" she nodded to the stage.

"So they've got here" a voice came from the foot of the steps "Did anyone tell Chris I wanted her?"

"Yes they're here and no we couldn't Chad had his tongue to far down her throat to allow her any conscious thoughts" Ryan shook his head as Miranda walked up

"And why are you covered in pink feathers?" Chad wrinkled his nose at her

"Oh that slight accident with a comforterâ no don't ask" she huffed putting her hands ion her hips "But be warned the black shirts you guys live in look like big bird's gay cousin shit out feathersâ and Can't you leave her alone for two minutes" she swatted Chad

"Hell no" he rubbed his arm "what did you want her for?"

"Erâ girl stuff" she chewed her lip

"Okay that has to be wedding stuff or you've done something?" Dan poked her in the ribs "Oh who have you said something embarrassing to this time" he teased

"Bite me" she rolled her eyes "and It's not either of those things" she glanced at Chad as he watched us in the stage "Hey tell her I want her when she comes off okay" she nudged Chad

"Sure" he nodded

"Who was that?" Page looked at Suzanne

"That was Miranda one of Chris's best friends" Dan butted in "She's amazing with clothes and is a total fruit basket sometimes"

"And does anyone else get the feeling something's wrong?" Chad sighed looking round "She's normally hit the stage and bowl Chris over when she hasn't seen her for a week"

"You think she's knocked up" Mike messed with his guitar

"by who?"

'And you see they gossip like women" Lukas walked over "Guys you have press remember in 30 minutes"

"Can we pull then from the sound check so I can at least talk to Chris" Chad begged

"You have the night off as soon as the interview is done and you don't have anything until we need to be here at four tomorrow" Lukas smiled "See I'm not all bad"

"Dude you'd better not knock in my door before 3.30" Chad got up from the packing case "I plan on and early night and a late day and to be left drained and exhausted" he crossed the stage as we got to the end of our

Uncovered Accent

second song. "I have to go do press" I pouted making him smile "I know but we're good to go after thatâ oh and go see Mir something's bugging the life outta her and she's not herself"

"Did you guys upset her?" I tapped my foot

"No hell no she give us twice as much crap now I think she's getting used to us" he kissed me "Love you"

Love you too" I took a deep breath and watched as he walked off the stage

"Hey I know you're watching my Ass" he called over his shoulder "I'm a married man"

"I know I'll have a word with your wife" I laughed "She said you're easy" he looked at me and winked before walking away with the others as we started doing Love song, I knew it would give him goose bumps hearing it as he went backstage.

"Okay we're all good" Joe walked to the front of the stage "Chris you sound tight take it easy"

"I will thanks Joe" I smiled at him as I took out my ear pieces and handed them and my mic to the tech. We all walked off the stage.

"So" Kerion put his fingers of the belt loops on Pages jeans and pulled her to him "What do you think"

"I'm blown away" she smiled "this is amazing" she kissed him

"I'm going to see Mir guys"

"Chris grab a drink and try not to talk to much" Lukas was hurrying by "I heard what Joe said about your voice"

"Okay" I nodded heading back down the ramp making my way passed the dressing rooms to the wardrobe room

"Hey honey I'm back" I smiled making a cloud of feathers fly as Miranda jumped "Pink OMG MIR"

"Damn it Chris" she smiled running over and hugging me

"Hey you have some tea in here" she walked over to a coffee pot and poured me some and handed it to me

"You okay?"

"Throats a little tight that's allâ what's with the feathers? And Chad said something's wrong?" I sat on the chair and looked at her.

"The feathers are for a stage costume and yes it's pink" I opened my mouth. " I got a call two days ago from Dimitri"

"What?"

"Dimi's coming here to see you"â lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ !.

Chapter 9: Cow's and wild Monkey's OH MY!

..... "Here to Prague?" I almost dropped my tea "hell no"

"He called to see if I was still working with you" She paced the floor "Chris I've had to face Chad for the last two days knowing this"

'Why didn't you tell him"

"Because I didn't want to be the one to have to deal with that fallout" She stopped pacing "His Dad is the Dad of Reba's kid" I pinched the bridge of my nose

'I know'

'What?'"

"Xander and Jackson called me last night and told me about the bomb going off in Tampa" I sat back "Have you told anyone?"

"Corey" she nodded

"Well that's something" I got up "I need to talk to Chad" I chewed my cheek "and Pink Mir I'm scared as hell right now"

"Lukas will fill you in" She walked over and hugged me "Don't let him in Chris not afâ !" I shook my head

"I'm not it still doesn't change the things he did and the things he said kid or not we were done" I kissed her cheek "you coming to meet Kerions Nurse"

"You're not mad with me?"

"Mir it would take a lot to get mad with you but the pink is heading in the right direction" I pulled open the door and bumped into Lukas "PINK"

"Voice Chris" he smiled "rest it" He kissed my cheek and walked into Nickelbacks dressing room

'Okay who is he and where's the real Lukas?" I looked at Mir

"He's getting laid" she shrugged "Some blond he doesn't let anyone see" She pushed open our dressing room door "But if it keep him happy and less snappy hell I'm all for it Oh and you got a gift in the mail" she walked past the guys and grabbed a box from the side "It's from Jackson" she tossed it to me "Where's Kerion?"

"He went to get a drink with Page" Alfie yawned as he stretched out on the couch I nudged his feet getting him to move them "So what's been going on and did you miss us?"

"Hell yeas I missed you guys" She sat on the arm of the chair by Pete and Suzanne "but needs must" she sighed "So what happened with his Marine and is she cute and will she fit in with us?"

"Erâ ! Shock, Very cute and she might do given time" Pete laughed answering all of her questions as I opened my package. "How's the voice Chris?"

Uncovered Accent

"A little tight but I'll be okay" I smiled at him as the door opened and Kerion and Page walked in.

"we just went ion to your room" Kerion hugged Mir

"Well I'm in here" she laughed looking at Page "Sorry I was rude and ignored you earlier" Mir got up "I'm Mirandaâ Mir" she smiled

"You're the crazy one that fell off the Monkey bars in kindergarten" Page pondered

"No that wasn't me that was Heidi" Mir grinned "I was there so believe me the stories I have about these three guys would seel more books that Chris's Mom could ever hope to sell"

"She's the one with the loose mouth" Alfie bounced a cushion off of Mir's head

"What?" Mir Looked round

"My Mom's put out another book" I got up and grabbed my bag and pulled it out and handed it to her "I got this yesterday" I sat back down a heavy feeling returning until I opened the package "He's a dork" I laughed pulling out a pair of Cow slippers and two travel mugs " I kicked off my shoes and put on the slippers and wiggled my feet

http://www.polyvore.com/friends_make_me_smile/set?id=42117471

"Oh you need to wear your stage costumes and those" Mir started to laugh as she looked at the mugs "and what the hell is Cow tipping? I got up

"Something we do in Hicksville for fun" I grinned "Chad probably did it in Hanna"

"Hell no he was too busy breaking and entering places" Kerion sat down and pulled Page on to his lap

"True" I sighed "So what do we all do with a night off?" I poured more tea into my cup

"You're going to be talking to your Husband" Mir slid into the seat I'd got up from "and have us on sped dial when his head explodes"

"Sounds like something's happening?" Kerion looked round Page

"Not if I can help it" I chewed my lip the door knocked and opened Lukas put his head round it

"Okay I have the car waiting if you guys want to head to the hotel"

"Oh Awesome" Pete got to his feet

"Is Chad done yet?" I looked at Lukas

"They're almost done" he nodded

"Let Chad know I'll be in the tour bus" I picked up the book and my bag "I need to talk to him" Lukas's face fell. I took off my slippers and handed them to Mir "Can you put these with my stuff"

"Sure" she got up and hugged me "Call if you need"

Uncovered Accent

'Yeah Chris" Alfie looked worried "We're going to head out for dinner but you can call"

"I know" I walked out of the room and out of the back of the arena and into Chad's tour bus. I sat on the couch and curled up my legs. Why the hell was Dimitri Carpov coming from Russia to Prague to see me? I rubbed the back of my neck, I wanted to be on stage singing my heart out or in the house with No one but Chad" I rested my arm on the back of the couch and looked out of the window at the hustle and bustle of the roadies making sure it was as perfect as ever. I jumped a little as the door opened and Chad stepped up the stairs, his smile immediately making me feel better

"Lukas said you were in here" He walked over to me "I thought you'd want to go to the hotel?" He took my cup and pulled me to my feet "But I'm not complaining that my extremely beautiful wife wants me here and now" He kissed me. I pulled him closer as all I wanted was to have him naked with me, My Hands pulled his shirt over his head as my lips trailed over his collar bone "Oh Damn I missed you" he moaned backing me to the bed "So damn Much" my shirt followed his along with the rest of our clothes I pushed him on to his back and moved over him my knees either side of his hips, He smiled at me as he pushed his hips up off the bed, Alfie was right Kerion and Page were going to have nothing on what was about to happenâ l! l! l! l! l! l!

Chapter 10: My Choice

..... Chad's arms wrapped round me his head resting against mine. I laid my head on his chest and listened to the steady beat of his heart.

"So glad you're back" he pressed his lips against my hair.

"Me tooâ So do you know who the girl is that Lukas has been doing?" I looked up at him

"Nope and we've tried to find out but he's a sneaky son of a bitch" Chad laughed "So what did Mir want" he watched as I got out of bed and put on his t-shirt. "Chris?"

"We need to talk" I sat on the end of the bed

"Oh okay now you're scaring me" he moved the sheet just covering him from the waist down.

"Okay I don't know which one is worse so" I took a deep breath and got up and going over to my purse I came back with the book. Chad was pulling on his jeans "I got this yesterday delivered to the hotel in North Carolina" I held it out to him He frowned and took it.

"Married, Ungrateful Rock Star" He looked from me to the book and back again "You have to be fucking kidding me" He blew by me and off the tour bus still minus his shirt I took off after him

"Chad" I shouted after hi as I dodged a packing case he stopped and looked at me

"Where the fuck's Lukas"

"He went back to the hotel" I grabbed his arm "Chad"

"This is why weâ you had the damn meeting in Seattleâ this is why we stopped the fucking movie"

"Okay lose the tone with me right now it's not my fault" I dropped my hand from his arm "Calm down" He took a deep breath "Fuck if you're like this now what the hell will you be like when you find out Dimitri Carpov is on his way here apparently"

"WHAT" He braced his hands either side of my head "WHY WOULD THAT FUCKING RUSSIAN SHOW HISâ !" I poked him in the chest

"I said lose the tone Chad" I looked up at him damn this is when I needed heels

"I'm sorry" He dropped the book onto the top of a box and pulled me to him resting his chin on top of my head "Let me grab a shirt and you go get your jeans on and we need to get this sorted out" he stepped back I turned away from him "Chris" I looked over my shoulder "I'm sorry for yelling" He caught my hand "I scared you?" I gave a slight nod. "I'm sorry" he murmured again pulling me to him and holding me.

"I'm not scared of you" I sighed "I'm scared you'll be done with the shit at some point and then where am I left" I pressed my lips to his chest

"Don't" he held the top of my arms and looked at me "don't even think like that" He kissed me "Lets go find Lukas" He linked his fingers with me and we both walked back to the tour bus and dressed. A few minutes

Uncovered Accent

later the door knocked and Corey got on

"Car's here" he looked at the two of us

"Thanks" I smiled at him as I got off the bus Chad following close behind we got in the car Corey got in the front with the driver Chad reached for my hand and played with my engagement ring as we sped through the streets.

"Why would he come back" Chad sighed taking a deep breath and looking at me

"I don't know he called Mir and asked if I was around"

"Miranda told him to come"

"No she's never do that" I shook my head "And knowing Mir she'd have given him a few choice words" I moved closer to Chad letting him slip his arm round my shoulders "Xander called me yesterday to give me gossip"

"Oh yeah"

"Yep Reba had the baby" I looked at him

'And I take it Dimitri is still running from his responsibilities"

"he has none"

"he doesâ he's got a kid now" Chad frowned

"Well according to the birth certificate the Father of the child is Alexi Carpov"

"That'sâ Holy Crap" he started to smile "That's Elena's husband's name" I nodded

"Dimitri's Dad"

"WOW" he rubbed his hand over his jaw "that's a fucked up mess"

"You can say that again" the car stopped and Corey opened the door for us I got out Chad taking my hand as we went into the lobby Lukas was talking with Alfie at the front desk.

"Hey Lukas we need to talk" Chad said stopping by him

"Sure" Lukas nodded lets go to the bar

"That sounds like one hell of a good idea" I nodded Alfie frowned at me

"You okay?"

"We're good you guys talk to Mir?" He walked with us into the bar

"Oh yeah" he nodded "We're heading out to dinner you guys have plans?" he looked at Chad

Uncovered Accent

"No not yet" He shook his head

"Okay See you guys later then" Alfie turned and walked away as Lukas handed us both a drink

"So what's upâ oh you didn't screw up the suspension on the bus again did you" he stopped with his drink half way to his mouth as we sat down "That costs aâ !" he stopped talking as I dropped the book on the table in front of him

"Chris got this yesterday" Chad's voice was low, he put one hand on my leg and squeezed it gently "What the fuck Lukas I thought this shit had been stopped" Mike and Ryan walked into the bar and came over

"Feel better now the tensions' released" Ryan Laughed rubbing Chad's shoulders

"I did till this" he pointed to the book as Mike sat next to me and turned the book to face him

"Oh she didn't"

"Oh she did" I nodded

"She can't unless she sends any of the Stephanie Sanders books to our lawyers first" Lukas frowned picking it up

"Well she has and look at the damn title, everyone knows who it's going to be based on" Chad sank his drink and signaled for another to the barman.

"Let me put a call into the lawyers" He got up and took the book "Chris we will get this sorted out I promise you"

"To be honest Lukas I'm starting not to care" the four of them looked at me "Someone told me that you have to get a thick skin doing this" I put my hand over Chad's on my leg "People are going to make up their own minds about what they want so let her get on with it she knows nothing about the relationship I have with Chad or with either of the bands so everything she's writing now is all from her imagination. She can't get my diary now"

"So what do you want me to do?" Lukas lent on the table

'Read it and if she says something against Chad or any of the guys sue the fucking ass of her" I picked up my drink and sank it "I know I'm not Stephanie you guys know I'm not and I've just realized that's the only thing that matters"

"Damn you got tough" Mike laughed

"No I'm tired of being used and abused Mike" I shrugged "Chad and I got into it over it and I'm sorry I love him way more than I love her I know I'm not going to let her win" I kissed his cheek "I'm going to go shower"

"Hey wait for me Mrs. Kroeger" Chad got up quickly "You're not showering alone you never know when you can't reach that one spot on your back" He pushed his thumb into the loop at the back of my jeans.

"Hey dinner tonight" Ryan called out

Uncovered Accent

"Sure we'll be down by eight" Chad called back as Lukas still looked taken aback "Call the others and we'll hit a club and go out till dawn"

"Who said I'll let you out of the bedroom" I smiled putting my arm round Chad's waist

"Well they can go without us if that's the case" he laughed hitting the call button on the elevator "You sure about your Mom"

"More than sure I have you as my family I do not need her or consider her related to me anymore" I kissed him. One problem down I had a feeling the Dimitri one wasn't going to be as easyâ ! ! ! ! ! ! ! !

Chapter 11: A gift

â lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ !.. "You're so not wearing underwear" Chad laughed sliding his arms round my waist as I finished my lipstick in the mirror, I smiled at him and winked "Do you have any idea what that does to me?"

"Oh yeah" I laughed "Why do you think I do it" he kissed my shoulder as his right hand played with the charm in my belly button. "I have to watch women leering and pawing you" He shook his head and smiled at me through the mirror

"Cuts both ways baby" he kissed my shoulder again "And it sucks"

"You insecure?" I lifted and eyebrow at him

"We need to get going before they bang the door down or I take down these pants and take you here and Now" he nipped at my neck I pushed back against him closing my eyes. The door of the suite knocked "God damn timing" he moaned I started to laugh.

"I'll get the door you" I looked him up and down "Take a minute" I trialed my nails across the front of his jeans making him catch his breath as I stepped round him and out of the bathroom. I opened the door of the room

"it's 8.30" Dan was leaning on the door frame "I heard something about going out till dawn"

"We're coming" Chad called from behind me as he grabbed his jacket and my purse handing it to me "You couldn't have waited another half and hour" He pulled the door closed behind us

"Sorry I drew the short straw to come get your asses not my fault" Dan held up his hands as he walked down the hall to the elevator. Chad's hand was warm and comforting in the small of my back "Hey Chris Mike told me about your mom doing another book"

"It's okay" I shrugged as the three of us got in the elevator 'I'm getting to the point where she really can't top hurting me the way she did just by being with Arron after everything he did"

"Yeah well I hope she falls under a bus" Dan sighed "Oh I have a gift for you" I looked at him and then at Chad who just smiled a knowing smile

"For me?" I frowned "If it's anything like the last gift you can keep it" Chad and Dan both started to laugh

"What I know he licked off the cream so it wasn't all that bad" Dan laughed "and you have to admit opening a box and getting sprayed with whipped cream was a classic"

"Hmmm" I swatted him

"Chris this gifts a good one not a joke one" Chad grinned "I wouldn't let you get dressed up and looking as hot as you do right now for him to cover you in something sticky"

"WHOA HEY" Dan pulled a face "Dude think before you speak that's just so wrong" the doors of the elevator opened

Uncovered Accent

'Oh my god you get worse' I groaned walking away from both of them toward Danny who was waiting at reception

"Trouble" he smiled

"Oh yeah" I pointed back to where Chad and Dan we're walking toward us

"Chris I swear to you it's a perfectly normal good gift" Dan put his arm round my shoulders "Excuse me Chad I'm borrowing your wife" we all walked out to where a huge limo was waiting.

"Oh Finally" Kerion moaned as I got in "You two seriously got at it more than rabbits"

"Bite me" I grinned at him as Chad and Dan got in. Ryan tossed a box to Dan.

"Here" he held it out to me as the door closed and the driver pulled away. "Chris I swear if it's anything bad you can beat my ass"

"Oh I so hoep it's the cream again" Alfie laughed

"Dude" Dan looked at Alfie. I tentatively opened the box. 'See no cream in the face" Chad snorted I shot him a look that made him look out of the window still with a smile on his lips

"And you say I don't think before I open my mouth" Mir laughed

"We still think you two are related" I smiled at her "Neither of you thinks before you open your mouths" I reached into the box and pulled out a folded piece of paper.

Chris,

I know you love mine, so here's one for you to grab all the memories you can

Dan X

I tipped my head and felt the smile spread across my face as I fetched out a camera the same as he seemed to take everywhere with him

"We've talked about how many pictures I take" he smiled "and well you should try to do the same, you get to do awesome things doing what we do this will remind you of the dumb shit we get up to"

"See told you it was a good gift" Chad murmured in my ear

"It's better than good" I put it down and hugged Dan "You know you can fuck up sometimes but for this you're awesome thank you"

"You're welcome" he sat back and smiled we were all talking and laughing and the guys were trying to give Page a hard time and we're failing, Miranda's phone started to ring. She pulled it from her bag and answered it while still talking to Ryan.

"Helloâ seriouslyâ noâ don't you even think itâ bullshit it's called fucking Karma you assâ like hell you wanted your cake and eat it and your ego took a fucking nose diveâ it's called trustâ you are full of it you really think that was cheatingâ go fuck yourself" she hung up we were all looking at her I swear you

Uncovered Accent

could have heard a pin drop in the car.

"Please tell me that wasn't Xander" I smiled nervously getting the feeling in the pit of my stomach I knew who it was.

"No" she smiled and calmly put her phone in to her purse.

"Someone bugging you" Mike looked at her and frowned

"Bugging the hell outta me" she nodded "But it's a night out lets go"

"Mir" Chad put his hand out stopping her getting out of the car

"I'm serious" she looked at him "It's the first night we've all been together in a week and I sense a lot of Tequila and inhibitions dropped tonight" She moved his hand and got out. Chad looked at me a knowing look in his eye

"I don't know" I said shaking my head answering the unasked question "But whoever it was got a reaming just so needs to think more than twice about confronting anyone" I got out the car after Mir.

"You know who it was?" Mike looked at Chad

"I have a feeling I know" he nodded "Is it legal to kick a nineteen year olds ass" Chad got out the car following me as we went into the club. .

Chapter 12: Gotta get me some

â lâ lâ lâ lâ !.. The club was packed with people with all of us getting shown to the VIP section with its own bar and small dance floor. Chad pulled me on to his lap as we all went to the couches bottles of Tequila and Jaeger were laid out on the table. Dan started pouring a round of shots for all of us while the bottles of beer were brought over. Mir was by the bar talking to Ryan and Mike.

"I'm not going to mention it tonight" Chad said as he handed me a shot "Tonight we have fun tomorrow security is increased for you and for Mir" I looked at him "Hear me out" he knocked back the drink and played with the glass "If that as is getting to her to try to get to you I'm not going to let it happen she's as good as family" He looked over where Ryan was holding out his hand "See intervention right there you know what Ryan's like about keeping our numbers private" I nodded and knocked back the drink for Dan to refill it. "I love you and he's not getting near you" Chad kissed me to the point of making my body want to melt.

"Dance" I heard Mir's Voice "Chad get your tongue from my best friends throat for a minute and let her dance" Chad pulled back and smiled at me

"Go on" he laughed

"Your dancing later" I got up and bent and kissed him again before taking another shot from Dan and knocking it back I ran my tongue over my lips as he watched me walked back from him

"Hey get your brain out of your pants for a minute" Dan laughed handing Chad another shot

"She's mine Dude" Chad smiled as he knocked glasses with Dan

"Yep" Dan nodded and looked to where we were pulling Page up to dance. Ryan walked over "Did she tell you who was on the phone" Dan looked at him

"The Russian" Ryan nodded "Mind you I wouldn't like to get on the bad side of Miranda she's a damn spitfire" he laughed as they all took another shot and picked up beers.

"Okay enough talk about my wife's fuck up of an ex" Chad stretched "Let's just blow off steam sleep all day tomorrow and kick ass on stage" the four of them all knocked bottles together.

The shots were defiantly helping keep the jet lag and the stress at bay, time to cut lose.

"Dare time" Mir grinned at me I lifted my glass and knocked it together with hers "And I think the newbie has to go first" Page looked at the two of us

"I have to do what?"

"Dare time" I grinned "it used to be truth or dare but we kinda know each other to well so it's just dumb dares"

"Hell the guys got Mike to bleach his hair a few months ago" Mir held out her hands

"Fine" Page sank another shot "what do I have to do?" I looked round and smiled I ran off the dance floor and grabbed Kerions hand

"I'm so not dancing Chris" He protested as Alfie grabbed the beer from his hand

Uncovered Accent

"You're not dancing take off your shirt"

"LIKE HELL" He got wide eyed

"Page help us get his shirt off" I looked at her

"What are you guys doing?" Chad was laughing

"Starting off tonight's round of Dare with the Newbie" Mir laughed picking up the tequila bottle "Easing her in gently."

"As long as we're not dying hair again" Mike groaned

"Nope" I shook my head as we finally got Kerions shirt off I patted the bar

"Chris"

"She's doing a body shot off you that's all" I shrugged Kerion looked at Page who licked her lips at him.

"Okay" he hopped on the bar and lay down

"Hey when did you get a six pack?" Mir laughed poking Kerions shoulder as Chad and Mike helped a bright red Page up onto the bar and straddle Kerions' legs I grabbed a slice of Lime and put it in Kerions' mouth as Dan took the bottle of Tequila from Mir I put the salt on one of his nipples getting a groan of compliant from him which I ignored.

"Okay girl you're a tough assed Marine which makes you good to hang out with us anyway" Dan smiled "But if you love our little drummer here you need to make his night by taking the sexiest body shot off of him" Mir and I looked at Page who was looking like she was about to burst into flames with how red she was "Oh and we'll rate it" Chad looked at her

"He's not kidding we've all been rated on this" he laughed slipping his arms round my waist and holding me tightly to him

"Okay here we go" she lowered her head to Kerions stomach as Dan poured on the liquor, Her tongue licked up all of the liquid without a single drop running down his sides on to the bar he prowled over the top of him and flicked her tongue over his nipple taking the salt before nipping at it and then her mouth claimed his in a kiss that had us all looking away

'Wow okay well that just raised the damn bar" Alfie whistled "Hey you know you can get arrested for that" he slapped Kerion's hands that had found their way into the front of Page's Pants as she was over him. Page sat up laughing at the expression of pure lust on Kerions Face

'And that's how the Marines do it" She laughed

"OOHRAH" Corey and Danny both laughed helping her off the bar

"So I did mine now does that mean I get to say one?" Page grinned looking at us

"Hell yeah after that" Mike nodded

Uncovered Accent

"Okay Chris Dare you to use that table to dance" she pointed to a table that had a pole running through the middle of it as Kerion handed me another shot "and then Chad has to do the body shot thing off you" I looked at Chad

"Deal"

"Oh Yes" Chad grinned I walked over to the table Dan held out his hand as I stepped up on to the top of it "Thank god Lukas ain't here" The music changed to 'Something in your mouth' as I started to move on the table "Talk about timing" He bit his lip as he watched me

'Okay this is wrong that's my sister-in-law up there" Mike laughed

"Close your eyes then" Chad didn't take his eyes from me "You know I'm getting thoughts for a new song"â lâ lâ lâ !..

http://www.polyvore.com/gotta_get_me_some/set?id=42160586

Chapter 13: HOT HOT AND OOOO HOT

â lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ !. The song came to and end with Mike handing me another shot I knocked it back as I felt hands grip my waist. I looked at Chad and put my hands on his shoulders as he lifted me down, my arms circled his neck and my lips found his.

"You are going to cause me a whole heap of trouble Mrs. Kroeger" he moaned into the kiss

"Me?" I laughed leaning back in his arm

"Dancing like thatâ ! I thought that was for home" he nudged my jaw with his nose

"Oh it is but I'm wearing a whole lot less then" He groaned and laid his head in the crook of my neck

"Hey Body shot" Kerion called out "Chris on the bar" Kerion and Mir pulled me away from Chad. Ryan and Dan helped me on to the bar

"You guys have to try to make it hotter than the last two" the barman grinned

"I'm up for that challenge" Chad rubbed his hands together as I lay down Page was grinning as Mir put the lime slice in my mouth "Uh-huh" Chad laughed shaking his head

"What it's fair you Chris got the dare" Alfie laughed

"I'm not complaining about that" Chad smirked as he took the shot glass from the Barman and moved my shirt so it was just covering my breasts "Okay Baby you have to keep really still so this doesn't spill"

He looked at me and put the shot glass carefully on my chest, Ryan laughed and poured the salt just above my belly button, Chad took the lime from my lips and but it just above the waistband of the already dangerously low pants I was wearing., I wanted to squirm just at the thought of what was about to happen as Chad got on the bar with me his knees either side of my head.

"Oh Jeesh" Page flushed beet red as Chad got on all fours

"You threw them the challenge" Dan draped his arm round her shoulder laughing "You'll learn" he winked at her as Chad took the shot and knocked it back dropping the glass from his mouth on to the floor, he leant down running his tongue from the place where the glass was down to the spot where Ryan had put the salt

My hands moved up his legs as the roughness of the grains of salt and his tongue on my skin had me wanting to moan right there and then over the thumping sound of the music. He moved lower capturing the lime with a loving lick that had my back arching off the bar and my nails digging into his ass through his jeans. As he spat out the lime and nipped at my hips

"Oh these two will so get arrested at some point' Kerion Groaned shaking his head as Chad knelt up and looked down at me smiling.

"Hey Chris looking a little flushed there" Mike laughed as Chad sat me up

"Hell if I smoked I'd need a damn cigarette after that show" Page whistled holding her hand out to me in a high five "Wow" I laughed at her clapping her hand to mine as Chad got down and helped me off the bar. He

Uncovered Accent

pressed his lips to the side of my neck below my ear.

"She needs a cigarette" he murmured "I need to get you alone right now" his body was pressed tightly to mine "Between watching you dance and doing thatâ!" he sucked in a breath his teeth tugging on my ear. I shuddered, and watched as the others went on laughing and chatting and making more dares.

I took his hand and pulled him behind me to the Bathrooms I pushed open the men's room door. Thank god for VIP bathrooms no one in like the regular ones, and they're spotlessly clean. I backed Chad into the closest stall and closed and locked the door his hands already pushing aside my shirt his mouth working on my ribs the cold steel of the door a welcome relief to my heated skin I ran my fingers through his hair as a moan left my lips, his mouth teasing and his tongue swirling over my nipple.

"I want you Here and Now" he smiled turning me round to face the door his hands pushing down my pants I pushed back against him bracing my hands on the back of the door, thank god I'd worn the killer high heels as his body slammed into mine without wasting time or giving a warning. I gasped as his hand knotted in my hair pulling my head back so his mouth could claim mine as he moved in and out of me in strong movements. The outside door of the bathroom opened and Chad put his hand over my mouth as he continued the languid torture of keeping me at the point of losing my head in an earth shattering orgasm

"Apparently it was hot as hell according to Milos" the first voice laughed

"Come on Casper, Damn I'd like to take a shot off of Christine Kroeger's body" a second voice chuckled

"I'll tell Evie"

"She knows whose on my if you could bang a celebrity list" the sounds of a zipper being pulled up sounded through the air "I'm never going to do it and I won't tell Lyra"

"Fine yes I'd like her legs wrapped round my neck" the first voice laughed "Mind you I'd like to see her and Lyra in my bed"

"DUDE"

"Oh you can stop acting all innocent Dante the I've never done shit like that guy" the sound of the outside door and the club filled the bathroom "Chris has to be the only woman I'd let have my wife" the door closed leaving me with Chad.

"See all men want you Sweetheart" he laughed moving his hands and increasing the pace

"You're the only one that gets me though" I smiled over my shoulder at him as my entire body tensed and I couldn't hold back the moan and the sound of his name from echoing off of the wallsâ lâ lâ lâ lâ !..

Chapter 14: Hungover and speechless

â lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ !. The sound of a phone ringing woke me. I groaned and fought off Chad's arms and legs that were draped over me. I grabbed the phone on the side my head feeling like someone had taken a mallet to it and was still pounding hard.

Me * MMMMM

Reception * Mrs. Turton there's a call for you

Me * take a message please

I sat up my throat was on fire

Reception * very good

There was a click as the phone disconnected, I held my head in my hands and looked at the clock. 11.02am I groaned as my feet hit the floor and I made ti to the bathroom the hangover from hell kicking my ass. I grabbed a bottle of water and took a deep drag on the bottle before bracing my hands on the vanity. I'd never even taken off my make up the night before. I looked like a Raccoon that had been punched in the eyes by a kangaroo there was a hickey on my neck and my mouth was puffy and swollen from a wild night after we'd gotten back to the room. I smirked at the images that replayed in my mind as I turned on the shower, I stepped in and muttered a few choice words as the water felt like rocks hitting my head. I got out and dried off my throat still hurting like hell. I grabbed my phone from the table and sent Lukas a message

Where R U? Need 2CU

I hit send and dressed quickly in jeans and one of my hoodies as my phone vibrated

*New Message*Lukas*lobbyâ !*11.36am

I grabbed my phone and the room key and slipped out pushing my sunglasses on and pulling up the hood on my sweatshirt I pressed the call button on the elevator and got in the music was at the irritating the crap outta me level as I rubbed my hands on my temples. The ding sounded like Big Ben chime as it reached the lobby. I looked round and saw Lukas coming in from outside a car pulling away from the curbside he looked up and tipped his head.

"Chris?" I pulled off my hood "HOLY CRAP you look like hell" he raised his eye brows "and I thought you'd still be sleeping"

"Phone call woke me" I croaked

"Please tell me that's not your real voice right now" He grabbed my arm and pulled me one of the plush couches and sat me down

"It is" I nodded

"Oh shitâ ! I knew you guys would fuck up" he ran his hand through his hair "Damn it" he pulled his phone from his pocket "Not what we need" he got up and paced as I watched him a little taken aback from his words 'Hey Docâ ! we need you ASAPâ ! No Chris's voiceâ ! okay thanks" he hung up and looked at me

Uncovered Accent

"You think I did this on purpose" I got up and poked him my voice croakingly high

"Stop talking we've got too much invested in your voice" He snapped "Damn it" he pulled his phone from his pocket again and dialed "We have the doctor coming down" he said holding his phone to one side "See what he says before I have to damage control" I shook my head and walked away from him before I lost it with him.

"Mrs. Turton" I looked up at the receptionist that used the name we booked in under, not much of a Alias when it was Chad's real last name She held out a piece of paper "The message I took" I smiled at her and took the paper from her and nodded, I unfolded it.

"Chris" I folded it back up and turned round as the Doctor came toward me "I hear your voice is off"

"A little" I croaked Lukas walked over I glared at him "I was feeling tight yesterday when we got here" The doctor nodded and took me into one of the meeting rooms off to the side of the lobby Lukas leant on the door and watched as the doctor felt my neck and took a look.

"Hmmm it's a little red" he nodded "nothing that looks to severe, but if you're going to go on stage tonight" he sat on a table and looked at me "Talking's no-no, and you need to drink honey and lemon HOT mind you he handed me a couple of sachets of powder "Add this and it should take away any infection you might have picked up" I looked at the packets and then looked back at him "It's an antibiotic I want to see you before you go on stage though tonight" I nodded "You don't have a fever even though you look like hell"

"They didn't get in till almost dawn" Lukas Huffed I looked at him and gave him the finger "Well you didn't and you were already jet lagged" he put his hands on his hips and looked at the doctor "So she has to miss sound check?"

"Yep unless you want her to be out for the night" The doctor closed his bag "Remember Honey and lemon and hot water" I saluted him making him smile "and Chris go back to bed" I nodded and looked at Lukas again before walking out

'She's a dumb fucking kid that's going to screw it all up" He looked at the doctor "Then where will they be all fucking washed up and Chad's not going to want her then"

"Dude" the doctor pulled a face at Lukas "It's a slight sore throat nothing more she's fine her chords are as strong as Chad's, and really their marriage should be none of your business" the doctor walked to the door and put his hand on the door handle "From what I've seen you're the one that's killing them they need to kick back and rest not be doing 23 hour days Lukas" he walked out and closed the door leaving Lukas sitting fuming

Chapter 15: Without words

â lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ !. I closed the door to the suite and walked into the bedroom Chad was still sound asleep I sat on the bed and took a sip of the drink I'd gotten from the bar I pulled the note from my pocket and opened it.

Call logged 11.02am message rm 1126

Caller not leave his name

Message : I'm going to be at the show tonight, we need to talk

I frowned and re read the note I rubbed my head and flopped back on the bed.

"Hey Baby" Chad groaned turning over I looked at him and waved "Okay I went to bed with a hot naked girl now how come you're dressed" he smiled "and damn My head hurts" he sat up he looked at the cup and the sachets on the nightstand and then looked back to me "Oh hell you okay?" he was awake now, I shrugged "Doc said you can't talk?" I nodded "Serious?" I shook my head and got up and got a pad and wrote down what the doctor had said and handed it to him as I stripped off and got back into bed next to him and cuddled up to him. "Well" you might need it kissing better" he laughed kissing my throat "Wait, what's that?" he pointed to the hickey I looked at him and rolled my eyes "Oops sorry" I pushed him off me and rolled him onto his back and straddled his lap "Okay if this is the punishment then let me do some more" I wagged my finger at him and shook my head "Oh I hate not hearing you" he pouted as I moved over him bending my head to his chest before latching on and sucking "Owâ ! Fuck meâ ! Jeez" he moaned "Oh I see payback" he laughed as I sat back up and smiled and nodded at him "Well lets see if I can get you to make those sounds I like to hear" he sat up and lowered his head to my chest. I let my head fall back as he used butterfly kiss on my collar bone both his hand flat on my back I moved my hips on him making him catch his breath I put my hands on his shoulders and pushed him back on the bed taking his hands and pinning them under mine as I lowered myself onto him. "Oh Damn" He moaned as I moved my hips in a circle against him, he bit down on his lower lip as his eyes watched my movements. This was my time to have him under my utter control. "Do you know how much I love you" he moaned as my mouth worked his neck my body driving him to his breaking point only to pull back and stop "You're my everything you know that" I sat up and looked at him and nodded

"I love you" I mouthed as I increased my pace on him feeling his entire body tense under me this time my name was the one called out he sat up and wrapped his arms round me and rested his head against my chest I stroked my hand through his hair. "you okay?" I asked quietly he looked at me and smiled

"Worried about you" he stroked his fingers down my throat "I take it for granted I abuse my voice" Chad lent back and I lay next to him my head resting on his chest "You know I don't take care of my voice" I nodded "but I'm taking you for granted thinking you can do the same" I moved off him and grabbed the pad and pen.

NO you don't I'm run down that's all Dr. said I'll be fine just need to not talk today he's checking me out before the show.

I held it out to him to read

"I'm still going to worry about you" he handed the pad back to me "Hell Chris I've never truly worried about someone the way I worry about you" I smiled at him and started to write

Chapter 16: Shouting without words

â lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ !. I walked out of the bathroom pulling my hair back in to a pony tail as Chad put on his shoes. The door to the suite knocked and opened.

"You guys ready to go" Corey smiled holding out one of my cups Jackson had sent me "and doc told me to bring this to you" I gave him the thumbs up and took it from him.

"Anything?" Chad asked slipping his arms into his jacket as I picked up my purse

"No nothing and we have got extra security all sorted and Danny and I will stick to Chris like glue" He looked at me "So no sneaking off to go shopping" I fluttered my eye lashes and put my hand on my chest

"Oh you can stop giving him that shit" Chad slapped my ass "We all know given half a chance you slope off to the closet shoe store" I shrugged and grinned and took a sip of the steaming liquid and walked out of the door in front of them

"You have his picture given out right?" Chad asked quietly as Dan caught me by the elevator and was trying to get me to talk to him.

"Yes we have" Corey nodded "Chad no one is going to get close to her we promise you that"

"Hey Chad Chris just gave me the finger" Dan laughed putting his arm round my shoulder

"Well you probably said something to deserve it?" I nodded and pushed my cup into Dan's hand a picked up the pen and pad from my purse

Apparently if I wasn't such a screamer then my voice would be fine

I held it out

"And for that he got the finger" Chad laughed as we got in the elevator "Hell I'm proud as hell I make you scream loud enough to lose your voice" he and Dan high fived each other while Corey tried not to smirk.

I shook my head and took back the cup and wrapped my hands around it as I listened to the drone of the elevator and the piped music, I was now just hoping that the doc would give me the all clear for tonight. Chad reached for my hand as we crossed the lobby his fingers linking with mine tucking me in behind him as the flash bulbs went off along with the shouting from the fans that had gathered outside. Danny going before Chad with Corey tucked in right behind me I followed Dan and Chad into the car. Pete looked at me his face full of worry.

"You okay?"

"Yeah Chris Lukas just told us about your voice" Alfie added

"She's not supposed to talk till the Doc checks her out" Chad rubbed his thumb over the back of my hand. I pulled the pad from my purse again

Sorry guys

Uncovered Accent

"It's not your fault" Kerion shrugged "we're just worried about you that's all

He said it's nothing serious I promise you guys

We got to the Arena and all got out Lukas was standing talking on his phone as we all went backstage. I walked passed him without even acknowledging he was standing there.

"Chris" he put his phone in to his pocket "Chris"

"I think she's ignoring you" Mike smiled

"Well she needs to listen" Lukas ground his teeth together

"Hey" Chad caught his arm "Why can't you back off for a while and let her do what she needs to do"

'Because im trying to manage this tour as well as get NeverWest set on the same road you guys are on and if she doesn't start listening Chad she's going to fuck it up and then what washed up before the end of this tour and you'll all look like fucking idiots"

"Not get laid last night" Mir commented as she walked by all of them "Chris in her dressing room"

"Yep" Dan smirked as he watched Lukas losing the plot

"You need to watch your mouth as well" Lukas bit at Mir "I hired you I can fire you" Mir stopped and looked at him

"Fire me if you want but I promise you, you keep pissing off Chris the way you are and she'll rip off your balls and shove them so far up your ass the doctor will mistake them for tonsils" She pushed open the door to the NeverWest dressing room letting it close slowly behind her

"She's gone" Lukas Paced

"No she's not" Chad shook his head "You're not taking Miranda away just to annoy the hell outta my wife"

"You're going soft Chad" Lukas walked away from him and pushed open the door to our dressing room. "The doctors going to be here in five minutes he wants to see you on the stage" I looked at him as Mir was fastening up the zipper on the corset for that night show. "I just hope you've kept quiet today and not talked" I picked up my eyeliner and leant over the counter and wrote on the mirror

NEVER TALKED MOANED A WHOLE LOT THOUGHâ ;

The guys laughed as they watched me write

DOC ONLY SAID I COULDN'T TALK REST OF MY BODY WORKS JUST FINE SO BITE ME!!!!

I dropped the eyeliner on to the counter and looked at him through the mirror

"Yeah well washed up will happen and he'll wake up" He walked out of the room slamming the door

Okay what the hell was all that about?' Mir looked round at the guys and then at me

Uncovered Accent

"He's jealous" We all looked at Kerion who had Page sitting on his lap. I held my hands out as Miranda shook her head "Well he either wants to be the one banging the ass off of our favorite rock princess or he wants Chad on his knees his mouth round Lukas'sâ" i"

"Hey you okay baby" the door opened and Chad walked in and the eight of us looked at him and started to laugh "Okay now I have a complex" Chad screwed up his nose I walked over to him and kissed him

"I have to see the doc ask Kerion" I whispered, I kissed Chad's cheek and walked out of the room.

"I'm going with her"

"Yeah I would" Mir giggled "But watch your ass out there" they all fell about laughing Chad shook his head and hurried down the hall after meâ lâ lâ lâ !..

Chapter 17: Slippers

â lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ !. The doctor was sitting on the drum riser strapping up Dan's wrist.

'Ah and here's the next patient" he smiled at me

"She'd better get the all clear doc she's not fun to fight with when she can't answer back" Dan grinned walking by me and winking at me.

"So how's it been?" he stood up as Chad walked onto the stage "please tell me she's been quiet"

"She has" Chad nodded as he watched the doctor touch my neck

"The pain gone" I nodded again "Okay Open up and say Ahhh" I opened my mouth

"AHHHHHH" Chad grinned.

"Well you were a good girl"

"Oh you have no idea Doc" Chad rubbed the back of his neck with a chuckle I shot him a look

"Well that I don't need to know about" The Doctor didn't even glance at Chad "Okay you feel okay to try a song"

"Sure" I nodded the soreness and tightness gone from my voice

'Chad go get her a drink" the Doctor instructed 'Now I don't need you to do a sound check I just want to hear how you sound" I nodded and started with love song changing half way through for one of our heavier hard songs. I stopped and looked at the doc as Chad slipped his arm round my waist and handed me the hot mixture

"Well I think she can give you a run for your money in the tough voice stakes" the doctor smiled "Carry one with the drinks and the antibiotics for the next couple of days and I think you'll be perfectly fine"

"Thanks doc" I hugged him

"You're welcome" he walked off the stage I turned and looked at chad

"Tell me" he put his hands on my hips

"Tell you what?"

'you love me"

"I do I love you Mr. Kroeger" He took a deep breath and closed his eyes and hugged me tightly to him

"I missed hearing that today" he pressed his lips to my neck

"Can I now go chew the hell out of Lukas"

"Erâ ! no you need to get dressed you have fans to meet" He rested his hand on my ass as we walked off the stage "and ignore him for now"

Uncovered Accent

'Fine but he's getting so close to me punching him it's not funny"

"He's getting close to it with more than just you Sweetheart" Chad stopped em walking and pulled me into his arms "I love you now go get dressed and I'm glad you're voice is back"

"Me too" I kissed him "Love you" I opened the door to our dressing room.

"Nice message" Ryan said pointing to the mirror as he took on Page at rock band

"He's and ass right now Chris" Dan put his feet up on the table

"Forget Lukas" Alfie got to his feet "What did the Doc say?"

"I'm good to go" I smiled

'Oh thank god for that" Mike hugged me "I thought we we're going to have to do your set as well"

"Okay I have a band somewhere" Chad walked in

"OH DAMN IT" Ryan groaned flopping in to the chair

"Hell yeah, take that!" Page looked at him and then suddenly realized who she was playing "Oh Shit sorry"

"It's okay" Chad laughed "he sucks at it all I can say is thank god he's better with the real thing" Chad looked at the mirror and pointed to it

'My answer to Lukas when I wasn't talking" I shrugged as Mir walked in

"Will you co me and get the rest of your things on I have to make a few calls to New York about your wedding gowâ !" she looked at Chad "Excuse us" she grabbed my hand and pulled me from the room with her.

"We either need to kick Lukas to the curb or he stops dealing with NeverWest" Mike sighed looking at Chad and then the others.

'He's fine with us he seems to have it in for Chris" Pete got up and grabbed a bottle of water from the fridge.

"He seems to think we're going to wash up and someone will wake up" Kerion chewed his lip "He's hated the fact you and Chris got together because he's done more work fending off stories about the two of you"

'yeah well Chris and I can deal with that shit" Chad took the beer Mike offered him

"Dude he spoke to my wife the way he speaks to Chris I'd floor the fucker" Dan walked passed Chad "I'm going to get a shirt"

"Guys meet and greet time" Corey put his head round the door "Aw damn where's she gone now"

'It's okay she's next door with Mir and Dan" Chad clapped his hand on Corey's arm "You seen Lukas?"

'He got a call and had to head back to the hotel he doesn't think he'll be back before the show starts"

Uncovered Accent

"Fucking pussy" Mike moved by Chad "He knows we're all pissed with his attitude"

"I know" Chad rubbed his hand over his jaw

"You want to meet the guys I hired the security from?" Corey asked as he walked with Chad

"Sure" he nodded

â lâ lâ lâ !.. I walked back from the wardrobe with Dan my boots in my hands the rest of the bands were there already having pictures taken and signing stuff, I watched as a girl turned round pulling the back of her jeans further down for Chad to signed her lower back Page was standing with Suzanne I looked at her and winked at her as the girls friend all but got her boob out for him to sign.

"Okay the party can start now" Dan laughed "We're here" people looked round at us

"Loving the shoes Chris" Mike laughed as he looked at the Cow slippers on my feet

<http://www.polyvore.com/prague/set?id=42339838>

"Hey don't knock the cattle" I was in stage mode now trying not to think of ripping the throat out of the girl with her hand on my husband's ass right now as I took a book that was held out to me to sign and smiled at the guy that was looking like his tongue was three times to big for his mouth. I looked round at the size of the new security guys we had and they were huge. Corey was at my back keeping his eye on everything as we had countless pictures taken.

"Okay guys that's it" the stage manager came over "we have a show to do and you have seats to get to" he handed me my ear pieces as the majority of the security shepherded out the fans from the meet and greet I kicked off my slipper and sat on one of the tables Page handed me my boots as the press wanted a piece of Nickelback.

"Okay I don't know how you don't kill the girls touching him" She whispered I smiled at her

"Oh I want to but I have to remind myself I get him to myself later and I have this" I held up my engagement ring

"Well true" she laughed I stood up

"Chris" I looked round at Corey "This is The guys that run the security company hereâ | This is Dante Croft and Casper Novak"

"Nice to meet you" I smiled at both of them Casper made two easily of Danny the sleeve of Tattoos' made Dan's look like a tramp stamp "Our Marine seems to think we're expecting a war" I looked at Corey

"Well better to be safe than sorry" Dante smiled at me his piercing ice blue eyes made him look like someone you didn't want to mess with

"And from what we heard if your friends and family get a chance it will be war" Casper folded his arms over his chest "No one with get by our guys" I stopped with my drink half way to my mouth

"Say my name" I narrowed my eyes at Dante as Caspers' phone rang

Uncovered Accent

"What?" he chuckled

"My name what is it?"

"Christine Kroeger" he shrugged I smirked at him Casper touched his arm

'Evie and Lyra are in their seats" I snorted Making them all look at me

"CHRIS MOVE IT" the stage manager called out Corey put his hand ion the small of my back

"You guys can walk with us if you want" Corey looked at them the four of us started down the hall backstage the noise from the crowd getting louder.

"Thank you for the compliment by the way" I looked at them as I watch Alfie and Pete get their Guitars Casper and Dante looked at me "But I'm sorry but the only guy to find my legs wrapped round his neck is my husband" I laughed "and I don't' do the whole threesome thing I don't share well" Casper turned beet red "We've all got those who'd we bang list" I looked at Dante "I married my one and dated another"

"How???" Dante spluttered

"Last night in the bathroom in the club" I took my mic "I'm never going to say no to my man" I stepped up the steps to the stage leaving Casper and Dante red faced and Corey groaning as Chad ran by and caught me round the waist turning me and kissing me

"I love you Mrs. K" he winked backing away

"Love you too" I grinned before letting the music take me and pull me back to my safe placeâ lâ lâ lâ !

Chapter 18: Think before you speak

â lâ lâ lâ lâ !. We all walked off the stage the doctor was waiting at the bottom of the steps with Chad.

"How you feel?" Chad frowned

"Fine" I took the towel I was handed and the drink the doctor handed me "Voice feels pretty good"

"Well that's what we like to hear" the doctor smiled "I'll let you two have a few minutes" he walked away

"You okay?" I looked at Chad

"Yeah I'm fine" he kissed me "you guys did a good job tonight" He took the ear pieces that the stage hand held out to him

"So why the frown and the stressed out look" I tipped my head at him

"It was stressful watching you out there in case something happened" he smiled but the smile didn't reach his eyes.

"Sounded good Chris' Mike walked up behind me

"Thank you" I looked at him and smiled "Not you as well you've got the same look n your face he does" I groaned Mike looked at Chad

"It's been a long day that's all" Mike walked away to get his things

"You know there's a real smell of Bull shit and it's not from my slippers" I put my hands on my hips

"Sweetheart its nothing we're just pissed with Lukas andâ ! He looked down

"WHAT?"

"Dimitri's in the building"

"Well Duh I realized the message was going to be him after he'd called Mir" I shook my head "You think he's going to get back here with the mountains of muscle we have" Chad took the guitar he was handed as Dan and Ryan walked by "Have a good show guys" I called after them before looking back at Chad "Why the hell are yu so bothered by his sorry ass?"

"Because he was the first guy that you felt comfortable enough with to go to bed with after the Arron shit" Chad pushed off the wall and stepped toward the others "You felt that comfortable once maybe you might again" he walked away leaving me standing there

"Oh he so did not just say that" Mir was behind me. I looked at her

"Mir leave it" I walked round her and down the steps. Miranda walked to the side of the stage and folded her arms over her chest Chad looked at her, she shook her head at him He looked away. I walked into the dressing room the guys all laughing and joking I sat on the counter and unzipped my boots and pulled them off. "Alfie could you go find Corey for me please"

Uncovered Accent

"Sure" Alfie got up

"You going to come out for dinner?" Kerion looked at me

"No" I shook my head and reached for my jacket and purse "I need to go back to the hotel" I grabbed my shoes I'd worn to come to the venue "I don't want to push things" I walked to the door

"Chris" Pete got up and came over

"I'm fine Pete I just need an early night to beat the jet lag and the night out" I looked round the room "Night guys" I walked into the hall, Corey and Alfie walked toward us

"I'm giving you the heads up I'm heading back to the hotel" I looked at Corey

"I'm coming with you, let me tell Danny" Corey walked back to the room where I knew the game of poker was going on

"You sure you're okay" Alfie rubbed my arms I smiled at him and kissed his cheek

"I'm sure go have fun" I walked round him and over to Mir who was watching the show I tugged her hand.

"Hey" she smiled at me putting her arm round my shoulders

"I left the boots in the dressing room I'm heading back to the hotel"

"He didn't mean it Chris"

"I know but I think I need a couple of hours with nothing but the TV and crap programmes"

"Chris"

Mir stop worrying" I kissed her cheek "Tell him where I've gone" She nodded I looked onto the stage he was talking to the crowd.

"You know I'm in the dog house with my wife right now" He laughed "I think we should get her pout here so I can try to make it up to her" I squeezed Mir's arm and walked down the steps as the crowd roared "Hey Mir Get Chris" Mir held out her arms and shook her head Chad frowned at her

"She Left" Mir Mouthed

"Oh See now I know I'm in big trouble when she leaves the arena" Chad groaned and the crowd started to laugh "So I guess I'll have to make it up to her later".

I heard the noise from the arena as Corey waited for me at the foot of the stairs, he looked at me and knew not to say a word as we walked out to the waiting Car.

"CHRIS! CHRIS COME ON" I stalled at the voice I knew too well" Corey looked at me and then looked round

"Keep going Chris" he murmured as he pulled out his phone "Danny outside the rear entrance he's not in the building at all" he ended the call keeping closer to me "lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ !..

Chapter 19: Make a scene

â lâ lâ lâ !.. I got in the car Corey closing the door quickly

"I want to see her" Dimitri was outside the door Corey stood his ground

'Sorry son Mrs. Kroeger's got something on"

"Bullshit she does she normally stays behind when he's on the stage" Dimitri tried to move round Corey.

"I said Mrs. Kroeâ !"

"I heard what you said and it's bullshit she's married" I pulled my phone from my purse.

Mir* Hey you okay?

Me * no, come out back before someone gets hurt

Mir * Oh shit

The phone went dead

"Chris I want to talk to you" I took a deep breath and opened the door

"Chris not a good idea" Corey looked at me

"I know" I put my hand on his arm As Danny walked round the side of the building and Mir ran down the ramp from backstage. "Dimitri go away"

"I want to talk to you"

"You want to cause trouble you mean" Mir shouted he looked round

"Hey Mir"

'Don't you Hey Mir me why can't you leave Chris the hell alone"

"I need to talk to her, she still, feels something for me"

'Bullshit" Danny commented we all looked at him "sorry"

"The only thing I feel for you is sorry" I snapped "Do you know how much crap your name causes, people here don't like you and neither do I you're entire family is fucked up" Corey put his hands on my arms pulling me back "I do not want or need this bullshitâ ! calling the hotel is bad enough but calling Miranda someone that was as close to you as a sister at one point and dragging her into this is beyond wrongâ ! I swear to you Dimitri you try to come between me my friends and my husband you'll regret it" I pulled away from Corey and poked Dimitri "How you can even think I'd want you near me is a jokeâ ! I was raped and you told me you loved me and would never do anything to hurt me and then what less than eight hours later you were screwing the ass off of Rebaâ ! oh and I know about the baby not being yours" he chewed his lip his eyes fixed on me "I know your Daddy had his dick in her as well" He moved forward Danny and Corey blocked

Uncovered Accent

him "I don't want you Dimi, I don't want anyone in my life I can't trust one hundred percent"

"You trusted me once and I'm sorry"

"Corey" He looked at me as I got back in the car he got in with me as Danny Stopped Dimitri from moving forward, the driver pulled away

"Why come here and even try Dimi?" Mir sighed looking at him 'You want a piece of our rock star now she's someone special' He looked down "Dimitri Alexi Carpov, Chris is still the same Chris we knew at school, when she steps on the stage she's out there to rock the world and show them what she can do and the seconds she steps off the stage she's the same Chris she's always been"

"She can't be she married him"

"She married Chad because she loves him and he loves her"

'Hell fuck up he'll get bored and fuck up or she'll find a younger guy" Dimitri pushed his hands in his pockets

"Dimitri don't try to understand how Chris works her emotions because there's things happened that you won't even understand"

"She wants' his money tell him that"

'Okay I think you need to go" Danny Shook his head and pushed Dimi a little

"She's not happy"

'Dimitri she's more than happy and she doesn't need Chad's money she' has her own" Mir shook her head "And if she's not happy with him then damn I hope when I'm not that happy with Xander I'll be banging his brains out half as much as those two doâ ; Danny show him out before Chad finds out he's here and rips him apart" Miranda turned on her heel and walked away "Go make a life Dimi" She called over her shoulder as she walked back up the ramp "And leave Chris the hell alone"

â â â â â â . Corey and I walked in to the lobby and over to the elevator

"I'm going to shower" I looked at Corey "and go to bed you might as well go back to the arena"

"Like hell he knows what hotel you're in I'm going nowhere" he shook his head "I'm off the clock when your husband tells me" I smiled at him

"Thank you for not asking questions" I swiped my card in the door to the suite

"I have my own opinions on it Chris and lets just say he is one guy I'd like to disappear" I sighed and walked in to the room and closed the door I tossed my purse onto the side and walked through the bedroom to the bathroom and turned on the shower I took off my makeup and the stage clothes and got into the steaming water my mind swimming with what Chad had said and with Dimitri even having the balls to say the thing he had said. I shut off the water and dried off grabbing a pair of shorts and a tank from the draw. I poured a shot of whiskey from the bar in the room into a glass and knocked it back before refilling it and walking over to the window, the door to the suite knocked I put my glass down on the baby grand piano that was in there and walked over to the door and groaned as I looked at Lukas through the hole in the door.

Uncovered Accent

"Not in the mood Lukas" I said through the door

"I wanted to say sorry Chris"

"And I said not in the mood I'll talk to you when I'm ready" I walked away from the door ignoring the knocks. I sank the drink and flipped up the lid on the piano and sat down.

My fingers lightly trailed over the keys, as notes came into my mind. I hadn't played since being at home with Chad and then we got distracted and the piano there needed some repair work doing to it as the start of a song played out in front of me as I sat there. . .

Chapter 20: Heart to heart

â lâ lâ lâ !.. The door opened and clicked quietly closed as my fingers carried on touching the keys the soft music coming out betraying the song as it was side of a bullet.

"I love hearing you play" I looked round at Chad as he leant on the back of the chair and looked at me, I stopped playing and picked up the bottle that was by now over half empty.

"I miss playing" I got up and pored a drink and sank it as I closed the lid over the black and white keys I put the glass ontop of the piano.

"Chris, what I said" He stepped into the room

"He came to the arena" I walked over to the window cutting Chad off mid sentence "and I spoke to him"

"I know Mir told me and so sis Danny and Corey after Mir had called me and ass" Chad stopped at the piano "I'm sorry" I looked round at him

"Do you honestly think for a minute I'd run back to the guy that didn't give a damn about Arron raping em in the back of a truck" I watched the nerve in Chad's cheek twitch "Why do I have to try to prove it that I don't give a flying fuck about Dimitri Carpov?" I faced him and folded my arms over my chest "Have I hid anything from youâ I told you as soon as I could that he had been in touch with Mir, I showed you the phone message that really could have only been from him, I didn't try to keep the fact he was around from you"

"I know" he walked over to me and ran his hand up and down my arms "But I have to deal with the fact that men want you and he's a threat" I started to shake my head "Chris what did it take for you to trust himâ I You had to feel safe with him you had to know or think that he was so different from Arron" He pulled me close to him the back of his fingers touching my cheek

"You don't freak about this with Kellan and I slept with him as well"

"I know you did but I doubt I'd like the guy so much if he'd been the first guy you trusted" Chad smiled a little "Carpov made you see all guys aren't total douche bags"

"Chad Arron hurt me more than anyone ever could, Dimitri made it okay to feel something again, Kellan taught me it was okay to have fun, And you made and make me feel like I'm the hottest girl out there and you love me for me" He closed his eyes and rested his forehead against mine "You know everything and I mean truly everything where not even Miranda knows it all" he cupped my face in his hands and kissed me, I didn't realize I was crying till I felt him wipe the tears away with his thumbs.

"I'm sorry I'm an ass" he murmured

"I shouldn't have walked away"

"No you shouldn't" he chuckled "I was going to sing to you"

"You can't do thinks like that on stage it makes me go all funny" I rested my head on his chest

"Really?" I looked up at him

Uncovered Accent

"You know it does" I moved away from him "Just like the night you sang into the night and we danced" I walked round the piano and ran my fingers over it. He sat on the stool and watched me "Thank god for Mike"

"Hmmm that wasn't what I was thinking"

"I know" I smiled "That wasâ€¦"

"One of the best night's I've ever had" he got up and caught my hand pulling me into him "I finally got the balls to do something I'd wanted to for a while and believe me I was waiting for the slap round the face" I tipped my head "Come on I was hitting on the nineteen year old singer in the band I was managing that had driven me to the point of distraction since I first heard her sing one of our songs" the color rose a little in his cheeks "Hell you'd been with Kellan and I was now hitting on you" I started to laugh "Oh it's not funny have you not seen the size of his pecs alone"

"Yes baby I have" I groaned "But I prefer yours" I kissed his chest through his t-shirt I ran my fingers down the front of his t-shirt "I prefer your abs" he raised an eyebrow my fingers trailed lower "the v on one but I gets to see" I popped the button on his jeans "and believe me thisâ€¦" I slipped my hand into the front of his jeans my hand colliding with the solid excitement "rocks my world like nothing else has" he moaned as my hand stroked the length of him my body reacting to what it was demanding as he kissed
meâ€¦ lâ€¦ lâ€¦ lâ€¦ lâ€¦ lâ€¦ lâ€¦ !..

Chapter 21: Going home

..... I was running on the tread mill in the gym of the hotel the song that had been in my head the night before taking over even from the sounds of anything that was blasting from my I-pod. I looked in the bank of mirrors in front of me Danny and Corey were both trying to put bench press each other in the far corner the door opened and Alfie walked in with Ryan.

"You're up early" Alfie smiled as he warmed up and I pulled out my earphones

"Couldn't sleep" I smiled back

"You can Chad okay?" Ryan stood with his arms folded

"We're fine" I nodded

"Good" Ryan got on the treadmill next to me

"Hey can I ask you guys something?"

"Depends on what?" Alfie laughed as I slowed my tread mill to a walk

"You know when you get the idea for a song does it take over every thought till you get it down" Ryan and Alfie looked at each other

"Pretty much yeah" Ryan nodded with Alfie agreeing with him

"Why didn't you ask Chad?" Alfie started to use the elliptical on the other side of me

"You've got a song idea haven't you" Ryan smiled and looked at me

"yep" Alfie stopped and looked at me

"YOU A SONG" a smile played on his lips "Sorry Chris but you've tried and youâre not"

"I know I struggle writing" I stopped walking and picked up my water bottle Ryan and Alfie we're looking at me but I justâre not" I looked down "Forget it it's stupid" I got off the treadmill they looked at each other

"No Chris" Alfie got down and came over to me as I started a round of crunches he tipped his head "Sorry for laughing"

"Chris if you have an idea get it down" Ryan looked at me through the mirror "Ask Chad to help"

"No, I can't" I said quickly "Don't tell him I'm" I chewed my lip

"I get it" Ryan smiled knowingly at me "Don't worry I won't say anything" he put in his earphones as started running

"You want help though right?" Alfie looked at me

"I want to play it for you and see what you think"

Uncovered Accent

"Sounds like a plan when"

"Come to my suite at lunchtime Chad has an interview"

"You want the others there as well"

"Sure I need all of you guys to lay this one down"â

â. "Come with us" Chad nibbled along my jaw

"I can't I have something to do with Mir" I laughed as his hand slid under the back of my shirt and unclipped my bra

"Getting blown off for Miranda am I?" his fingers trailed over my ribs

"It's to do with my wedding gown" I smiled knowing it would make him stop. He looked at me and smiled

"I get goose bumps when I think of that" he laughed.

"Yeah right" I moved away from him as the door knocked "You go all funny when you see me wearing anything"

"Okay I agree there, but there's something about the thought of you in a real wedding dress thatâ" he shrugged "Makes you mine" I stopped and looked at him

"More than this" I held up my left hand the diamond catching the sunlight streaming through the window

"Yep" he nodded as the door knocked again "Okay I'll let you have Miranda time because I get to think about peeling you out of a huge princess dress"

"Well damn you'll be disappointed it's a short tight fitted one" I teased walking to the door and opening it laughing, I stopped as Lukas was facing me "It's for you Baby" I walked away from the door.

"Chris, I need to apologize" Lukas walked into the room

"Words Lukas, it's just empty words like all the 'I'm sorry Chris's' before" I picked up my cell and looked at Chad "I'm going to call Jess, have fun and see you later" He pulled me to him and kissed me> Lukas walked out into the hall.

"You need to back the hell off of my wife" Chad pulled on his jacket "Or things will change"

"You just saw her knock back the apology I was trying to make" Lukas hit the call button on the elevator.

"You shouldn't be telling her she fucked up in the first place" Chad put his hands on his hips "this is the last time I will warn you because the next time you go after her I will come after you and believe me Lukas where she's concerned I would beat the living crap outta you" he stepped into the elevator and closed the doors leaving Lukas standing thereâ

â. Life went back to normal for the next few weeks doing shows and moving venues, was what we'd all gotten used to. Lukas and I were on civil terms at least for the sake of the tour, We were all heading home for two weeks off, Chad and the guys were getting ready to start laying down tracks for a new album.

Uncovered Accent

"So you all need to be in LA on the 18th NeverWest are performing at the awards and you guys get to sit and look pretty" Lukas laughed as we all sat on the jet taking us all first to the US and then some of on to Canada "I'll meet you all in LA"

"You need to be there" I looked at him as Chad played poker with Kerion, Dan and Ryan. Lukas ignored me

"Thenâ" I

"Lukas we're all beat" Dan moaned "we want to sleep and your yakking is annoying and you can e-mail us the details" I smirked and got out of my seat and walked over to Pete and Alfie.

"You sure you don't want to come to Florida for a few days?" Alfie grinned

"No I'm good and Jess is away with the school at some band thing in Texas so there's no reason to" I shrugged "and anyway I want to get home" I looked over my shoulder at Chad

"Lock the doors so you don't get interrupted" Kerion called out

"Shut up" Chad Gibbs slapped him

"I think you should do the new song at the awards" Pete lowered his voice "the last time you ran through it sounded amazing and none of these guys have heard it"

"I don't know" I felt the color rise in my cheeks "It was sort of more of a personalâ" I

"Bull shit you go out every night and do love song and we all know what it means" Alfie shook his head "I agree with Pete don't tell anyone and then blow them all out of the water"

"I'll think about it" I nodded getting off the arm of Pete's seat and walking back toward the bathroom Mike was on the phone.

"No Honey it's not thatâ" it's awkwardâ" no I know that and I get it but it's the look she gets sometimes and being round so many as well as the newâ" he looked at me and looked a little shocked "I'll talk to you when I get home and tell Avalon I'll make it up to her"â" lâ" lâ" lâ" lâ" .

Chapter 22: In the studio

I have to thank Tricia for a helping hand here a long time coming Huh girl LOL

..... I walked down the stairs and into the kitchen Chad was on the phone I poured a coffee into a cup.

"Sweetheartâ I'm not sureâ I Oh don't start that" He hung his head "I can hear Dawson shouting you so goâ I Maybeâ I can't promiseâ I Okay love you too" he hung up and pushed the phone to the side and caught me watching him "I thought you were plotting with Heidi" he got up and took the coffee from me and took a drink

I was but then some strange noises started to happen and giggling so I hung up pretty quick when I realized Alfie was up to no good I pointed to the phone "Girlfriend?"

"Avalon" he chuckled sinking the rest of my coffee and walking to the sink "So you want to go play in the studio with me?" He couldn't meet my eyes as he spoke "We never got round to trying a song together did we?"

"Sure" I nodded "So what did your niece want?" I asked as he slipped his fingers in with mine and we walked from the house toward the studio

"She wanted to know if we'd be going round to their place" he shrugged as he keyed in the code on the door and pushed it open.

"She misses you" I smiled "So does Dawson, they have a cool Uncle" I sat on the couch.

"You seem to look a bit tired Mrs. Kroeger?" He looked over his shoulder at me his naughty smile on his face; I shook my head at him trying not to grin

"Well you are just lucky that I can even walk right now. I mean I know we were talking about new positions last night but I never figured you wanted to try them allâ I" He turned round to face me and folded his arms over his chest

"Are you saying you didn't enjoy itâ I seem to remember we need to get the couch and the windows cleaned" I groaned and shook my head

"Well, I never said that. And I called the cleaning company already" I got off the couch and looked out at the view "I guess we need to keep practicing to get them all down pat" He dragged in a breath and hugged me tight around the waist. I turned in his arms and kissed him in the way I know made him literally beg for more only to have him pull back and my start to pout. Chad smiled and pushed up the sides of my mouth .

"Come on lets see if we can get a me and you track down" He pulled me with him.

The sheer look of a kid in a candy store written all over his face at the thought of singing with me was priceless. I mean, we had sung Nickelback and Kid Rock songs on stage together all over the world, but this would be recorded. I looked at the time on my phone I know the guys were all coming over later to work on lyrics, or as I'd found out sometimes a code for chill out here, Drink Beer and pretend to talk music. I was actually nervous about this. It felt like going on stage, I know he'd gone through so many songs to find a good one for us I didn't want to let him down.

Uncovered Accent

'Even if you are married to him, the man is Chad Kroeger'. The voice in my head seemed to scream 'That voice does things to you that he usually ends up having to take care of later' okay my inner voice was laughing like a drain at me. He patted one of the two stool in there, Chad handed me a headset. His smile faded a little when he looked at my face

"You are okay with thisâright? I thought it would be fun but if you are uncomfortable with it, we don't have to. It doesn't have to be official or anything, just us messing around." He frowned at me his hand gently rubbed my leg. I picked up his hand and squeezed it. I took a deep breath and ran my tongue over my lips and watched his pupils dilated immediately

Great we're married and just want us to mess around? That is a little out of order don't you think?" He laughed at that relaxing me.

"Good job I love you" His smile was bigger than the spotlights we use on stage. He handed me the lyrics and I immediately smiled. It seems he really did know me well. It was a song I always thought would be awesome for us to sing together even if it wasn't supposed to be a duet type of sing hell the title was the story of my life"You want to listen to it first and go through it by sets of lyrics or just to hell with that and give a run through the whole thing?" I checked my mic and looked over at him.

"What the hell let's just do it." I winked at him he nodded and put on his head phones

I heard the opening bars and that was all I needed. I closed my eyes and sang putting all my emotions out there and feeling the beat throughout me. When he started to sing with me, I couldn't help but look at him in the eyes and realized he has been staring at me. I could see the raw emotions in his eyes and it was a completely from when we sang together before then there were thousands of people watching us now it was just the two of us. It was a different high to be so vulnerable and emotionally connected to someone that I cared about so much at this moment. I don't think I had ever felt like this before. It was like our first moment together and knowing I trusted him.

Once I really started to get into it, the song had drawn to a close and I didn't even realize that we had actually sung the whole thing twice. The lyrics sheets had been discarded on the floor and there was silence. Chad smiled gently at me and I knew my face was a reflection of his both of us a little nervous and more than a little excited.

"You want to check it out?" He bit his bottom lip and pushed his hands through his hair, I nodded still unable to find words. He quickly turned off the main switches and the microphones. We walked out in to the other room I pulled my hair back into a messy bun even with the air conditioning it was feeling really warm. I got my head together as he made some final adjustments.

Chad sat in one of the large Leather desk chairs and he pulled me onto his lap as the sound of our voices filled the room. I felt my back straighten as I listened, I couldn't believe that I was actually worried about singing with him because even I had to admit, we sounded phenomenal. Chad was smiling and looked at me when it ended.

"So we like?" I nodded at him emotions got the better of me and tears misted my eyes. He smiled and kissed the base of my neck. "Just imagine if it actually comes out how many people would go crazy over it. It would be insane."

"Yep lots more fans. And I guess we would have to increase the royalties to each other." I looked at him and grinned at the thought of him taking his share of the payment like for my Tattoos, He looked serious but that evil glint was back.

Uncovered Accent

"Of course we would" He grinned "Can you imagine how many more guys will want your autograph? Jeez, I have enough to deal with the ones swarming around you as it is now." He ran his hand through his hair looking more than a little annoyed I hugged him and kissed his cheek. He pulled my arms away gently as he reached back "Oh I knowâ " He got up and walked over to a desk in the corner taking a pad and sharpie from the drawer and walked back over to me "Mrs. Kroeger can I get an autograph. I have been a fan for such a long time." He had me laughing with his impression of a lovesick boy. Right down to the big eyed googly look I'd seen on guys backstage

I tried so hard to keep a serious face as he pushed the pad into my hand I could feel the smirk twitch on my lips, I took the sharpie and pad, placing the pad on the table. I placed my hand on his shoulder and slid it across his chest making his eyes immediately turn dark and him swallow hard. I moved behind him

"Actually I will do much better than that" I murmured my breath hot on the side of his neck "I can give you a live tattoo that will make all the other men wish they were you" I knew he was struggling to focus on what I even said as I slowly inched up the back of his shirt. I was so glad he was in his comfy old fall apart lose jeans "I don't think I have ever had a fan quite as devoted and loving and sexy as you" I dropped to my knees and pulled the lid off the sharpie pulling the back of his jeans lower and signed my name feeling his muscles contract and his light groan from the simple touch of the pen on his skin. He looked down and smiled. I got up and recapped the pen letting him turn round.

"So can I collect my royalties now? Or do have anything else you need to sign first?" Chad's hand was edging up the floor length skirt I had one making its ways up to the tattoos on the inside of my legs.

http://www.polyvore.com/recording_studio_session/set?id=42474056

"Nope, I am good now that your ass is mine." I murmured leaning in and kissing him hard. He pulled away with a look of total want in his eyes as he encountered nothing under the skirt. He backed me up against the soundboard and I leaned back on it for support.

"Yeah well this is mine." He kissed my neck. "This is mine." He kissed my stomach. "These are most definitely mine." He kissed each breast where my shirt had rode down and lingered a little longer on each nipple until I was squirming against him. He moved back up and cupped my face looking deep and hard into my eyes. "But most of all, you're mine."

I couldn't hold back anymore, I kissed him with every emotion and bit of passion I could muster. I only wanted his senses to be completely overwhelmed like mine were. My leg hitched up on his side as his hands roamed my body. His lips took complete control of mine.

I groaned as he got up, pulling off his shirt I didn't want his body away from mine. I quickly got up after him. Things had gotten hot and heavy as I pulled off the loose shirt and the already pulled aside Bikini top I had under it the skirt pooled at my bare feet, making me forget everything around us, but that did not stop all those buttons from sticking into my back. Chad turned with me landing on the couch on top of him.

If I wasn't ready to Jump all over my husband I would almost laugh at how much taller he was and had to crunch down his six one frame to fit on the couch, though it made those lovely defined stomach muscles stand out, without thinking I ran my hand over them, closely followed by my tongue. The sound he made only served to make me hotter I made my way to his jeans. I slid them off and held him gently but firmly in my hands, making his moaning greater. He pulled Me up and back onto his lap his mouth finding my breast as I lowered myself onto him my back arching as he filled me Hands and togues were everywhere as we had each other gasping and moaning. There was a sound. I put my hand on Chad's chest getting him to stop. He was breathing hard and looked confused.

Uncovered Accent

"Did you hear something?" I hissed We paused to listen

"Nope, nothing." He kissed my collar bone

"Please tell me you did not give the code to your mother's car. Her catching us once was enough." He smirked at that.

"I don't know the shower after was pretty good for both of us at least it seemed good with how loud you screamed" I swatted him "No she does not have a key and being the amazing husband that I am, I locked the door from the inside this time." He pushed his tongue in his cheek and moved me off his lap putting me on my knees on the couch my arms resting on the back of it

"You planned his all along?"

"No just know that I want to pleasure my wife in every way in every room of **our** house. Oh how I love saying that." He chuckled as his body sought out mine again "Now I believe we were in the middle of something." Before I knew it all thoughts were gone and I didn't care if there was a serial killer in the house, I was going to get what I wanted

The intensity increased along with the intimacy I swear the roof was going to come off with the sound he had me making as Chad held me, we both came apart, my legs giving out and the two of us falling gasping on to the couch. I was sure I'd heard something knocking but then it could have been the couch on the wall. Chad pulled me to him and kissed me. We both jumped as the door started knocking, hard enough to make it fall down. I looked at him wide eyed. He shrugged and shook his head as it knocked again

"Alright I'm coming! Give me a minute" he called out I slid on the skirt and loose side shoulder shirt as Chad quickly put on his clothes. With his shirt in his hand, he unlocked the door and opened it. I sat on the chair trying to look for where the hell I'd dropped my bikini top I glanced up, all the guys were all there and looking kind of red.

"Yea we could kind of tell that" Mike laughed. Chad looked puzzled when no one else said anything.

"Um, hey guys?" I smiled at them Chad stepped back and leant on a bookcase

"We were just trying out that new idea and seeing what the duet would sound like" He rubbed his hands together "I think you guys are going to love it. It is really intense." They all laughed making me look at Chad. Ryan stepped forward into the sound studio just enough to reach the switches.

"Oh we know it was next time your duet gets Intense! Please! PLEASE leave the building sound switch off." Dan shook his head.

"That is a side of Chris I never want to hear of again" He looked at me sorry Chris"

"Are you kidding? The plane was more than enough." Pete Shivered. "and then we get the unedited version without noise canceling headphones"

"Ewww Chris, I mean I didn't think you were into the PDA like that," Alfie laughed and shook his head. I hung my head as they all laughed. Chad sighed and shook his head and looked at me

"Damn babe, seems we got caught."

Uncovered Accent

"You think" I muttered

"Alright give us a minute you guys and order some food before we get to some work" Chad turned back around he was sliding on his shirt. Mike started to laugh

"Oh hell, did you get a tattoo of her signature?" He poked Chad's back "Damn, she really does own you now." Chad pulled down the rest of the shirt and smirked turning back to me,

"Yep I know. I wouldn't have it any other way." The guys headed back to the house but not before shouting comments down the hall like

"Make sure you wipe that couch clean."

"I may never sit in there again."

"Are you serious? They have probably been everywhere in the house."

'Ewww and we're going to eat here!!!' I heard a thump of a Gibb's slap.

"So do not want to think about that" and lots of laughing as we closed the door. Chad looked at me as I was looking down, face red.

"Are you ok?"

I'm fine, just wondering if everyone is going to keep catching up everywhere but the bedroom." I smiled up at him, He pulled me into a hug his chin on top my head. "It doesn't matter because I don't care who knows, you are my wife and I love you." I felt the heat through his chest and looked up into his eyes.

"I love you too." I pushed up on my toes and kissed him pulling back remembering that's how it started before and we had to get back to the house without a repeat of an hour ago. I grabbed the demo disc and he locked up the doors, we Walked down the path back to the house "Chad?"

"Hmâ !"

" So about that tattooâ !." He stopped and looked at me

"UNCLE CHAAAAAAAAAAAAAAD"

Chapter 23: Chad's in trouble

â lâ lâ !. I smiled as Avalon ran toward us, Mikes Daughter was super cute and full of attitude well what do you expect for a nine year old hell jess was the same.

"Oh here comes trouble" Chad laughed as he hugged her "Your Dad didn't say you guys were here"

"Dawson's in the Pool" She grinned "So did you ask?" I saw Chad get wide eyed for a minute and glance at me

"Why don't you go and play in the pool" He took her hand as well as mine as we carried on back to the house.

"Seriously" She stopped and tapped her foot "And here was me thinking I was your favorite niece" I snorted and smiled at her.

"Honey he's a little grumpy today he's not had his nap yet" I teased "If you give me five minutes I'll come in the pool with you"

"Yes Aunt Chris ROCKS" Avalon pulled a face at Chad "I'll meet you in there" she ran off.

"I need a nap do I" He caught me round the waist

"No I was just wanting to get you to roll round in bed" I smiled at him kissing him "She's an awesome kid"

I know" He sighed putting his arm round my shoulders "She thank god takes after her Mother and not him" he pointed at Mike who was sitting on the counter top in the kitchen.

"What did he do now? And Hi Chris" Angela kissed my cheek "How's the voice? Mike said you had it rough for a day or so"

"It was all his fault" Dan Handed Chad a beer

"I'll take the blame" Chad laughed putting his arm round his sister-in-law's shoulder

"You would" she swatted him

"My voice is all good now and I wasn't him for once"

I'll bet you can't sing a damn note this afternoon after the noise you were" Ryan threw a pillow at Kerion

"I'm going to go change and go in the pool" I smiled

"Need help getting changed?" Chad walked over to me

"Hey will you let your wife have two minutes" Brit Smiled slipping her arm round Dan's waist

"She'll need more than two minutes" Mike laughed I flicked him the finger and walked out of the kitchen.

"So did you talk to her?" Angela looked at Chad

Uncovered Accent

"No not yet"

"Honey it's awkward"

"How?"

"You haven't seen how it effects her sometimes" Chad looked down and rubbed the back of his neck

"Stop treating her like she's going to damn well break" Treanna handed Dax to Ryan and gave him his juice cup.

"Says the woman married with two kids" Chad bit a little

"So what you're going to keep her away from kids" Angela shook her head "Chad get real you have a niece and a nephew .Tre and Ryan have Dax and Arcadia, Hell Dan and Brit will more than likely have kids" She pulled him round to look at her "We get that you guys are protective of her but sometimes you think you might be smothering her. Avalon is the same age as her own sister"

"I know" Chad looked at her and looked out of the window as I walked out from the other end of the house and dove neatly into the water "I hate what that fucker did to her"

"Hey We all do" Brit walked over to him and squeezed his arm

"Aunt Chris" I looked round as Avalon swam over "I'm going to get in trouble for this but" she chewed her cheek

"Okay what you done?" I smiled "Jess gets the same look when she steals my makeup"

"I want you and NeverWest to play at my birthday party this Saturday" She blurted out. "I know you're not touring because Dad's home and I've been asking him and uncle Chad to ask you" I frowned at her "Oh I'm going to get in trouble for asking you now" he hung her head

"No you won't" I hugged her to me "and of course we'll play at your party" I smiled at her you just need to go and make sure it's okay with Pete, Kerion and Alfie" She threw her arms round me and hugged me "And I'll see if Mir can't make you a little something stage like" Her eyes got wide

"You know Uncle Chad picked some really crap girls before he met you I'm glad he married you, you're so awesome Aunt Chris" She scabbled for the side of the pool and got out and hurried across to where the guys were sitting talking.

"Need a hand" Chad crouched down.

"Sure" I nodded He took my hand I tugged him in sending him over the top of me and into the water as I got out and grabbed a towel "Oh Sorry" So you want to tell me what we're getting Avalon for her birthday" He looked at me "Where's Mike?"

"In the house getting the steaks" Chris" I looked at him

"I want to talk to you both" I walked from the pool and into the house "Angela can I have a word" I called out as she put some food on the table outside. Chad climbed out of the pool

Uncovered Accent

"Uncle Chad" he looked round at Dawson "I think you got busted on something"

"Yeah Buddy I think you're right" He pulled off his t-shirt and walked into the house â lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ l.

Chapter 24: Time to make a choice

â lâ lâ !.. I wrapped the towel round me and reached into the fridge and got out a beer.

About to start grilling" Mike smiled at me

"You're not going anywhere" I pointed at him with the bottle as Angela and Chad walked in

"Dude what happened to you?" Mike smirked at Chad

"He got served" Dawson walked in and grabbed a pile of plates and walked back out Chad Looked at me

"So anyone want to tell me why Avalon thinks she's going to be in trouble for asking NeverWest to play her party?" I leant on the counter and looked at the three of them standing there "And why have neither of you said something about it you know damn well we'll do it without a second thought" I put the bottle down.

"We didn't think you'd want to play at a ten year olds birthday" Mike shrugged

"She's family Micheal I might only be her aunt by marriage but I know what it means for a little girl to have something special on her birthday and damn it shouldn't you be bending over backwards to make her dreams come true" I poked him in the chest as his wife smirked at me nodding in agreement "YOU rock as a dad Don't fuck it up" I turned and looked at Chad "and you why wouldn't you ask me" He looked down and then looked at Mike and Angela

"Can you give us a few minutes?"

"Sure" Mike picked up the tray of meat and walked out of the door Angela was holding open

"So" I tipped my head and looked at Chad "You love that little girl I know you do so why won'tâ !"

"Because it kills you to be around kids" he snapped walking over to the fridge I stalled and looked at him "I see it in your eyes when you pick up Ryan's kids" I crossed to the sink and looked outside "How am I supposed to deal with the fact it kills you even though I know you don't want kids yet" he put his hands on my arms "I was going to skip the party and take you away for the weekendâ ! I hate that you can't have what the others have and I can't make it better" I pushed his hands off my arms and faced him

"Did you ever even give me the chance to say 'no' I wouldn't do it? Do you not realize Avalon is the same age as my own sister and I don't get to see her as often as I see my niece. I walked passed him to the doorway to the hall "I'm not fucking brooding for a kid Chad, I miss my sister hell of a lot because her life was almost as fucked up as mine was. I won't lie to you I like holding a baby and Ryan's kids are special because they're as good as familyâ ! I know I can't have children, I'll never have them, but I'm not the one that seems fucking hung up on it" I swallowed hard "You know maybe you're the one that's getting broody and wants a baby Chad, Think about it and wheather you want to be with a woman that can't give you what the others have" I pushed off the wall "I told Avalon we'll do her party" He looked at me "I think you'd better sleep in the guest room tonight"

I picked up my car keys and walked out of the door dropping the towel and grabbing the silk Sarong I'd gotten in Bali. I wrapped it round me as Chad ran round the side of the house. I unlocked the door to Mac he put his hand on the door as I got in

Uncovered Accent

"Chris come on" He crouched down

"Think about what you want Chad Because I'm getting so many mixed signals from you right now" I felt tears in my eyes "I love you but right now I don't like you very muchâ I'm not glass I won't break, hell enough people have tried to do that" I shook my head "I need to get out of here for a while" He got up and closed the door as I started the engine even the purr of the McLaren did nothing to calm me as I pulled out of the drive and onto the highwayâ lâ lâ lâ !..

Chapter 25: In the dog house

â lâ lâ !.. I pulled back into the driveway of the house a little after eleven the sun had set and the night was creeping in. The house was in total darkness as I went into the kitchen and took a bottle of water from the fridge My Cell phone was lighting up like a Christmas tree I looked at the number and answered it

Me* Hey

Angela * thank god Chris we were worried about you

Me * I didn't pick up my phone when I left earlier and I need to apologize for walking out and leaving you all here

Mike * Hey don't say sorry, we only did it because we thoughtâ !

Me * It's okay I know and I think I get why you guys did it and I do love you all for being there through it all but I need to start standing on my own two feet emotionally

Angela * Chris you lean on any of us any time and when the girls aren't there then I know the guys are Oh Alfie and the others are all here for the night as well so don't panic when your guest rooms are empty

Me * I did wonder the house is in darknessâ ! Did Chad leave as well?"

Angela * No but he was pretty cut up he and the guys took a few hours and went to the studio

Mike * We left him there about two hours ago

Me * I said some things I shouldâ !

Angela * Go talk to my stubborn assed brother-in-law

Mike * Chrisâ ! you can't walk away from him it'llâ !

Me * I'm not going anywhere Mike Don't worry

I hung up the phone and tossed it on to the counter I walked out of the kitchen and up to our room and grabbed shorts and a t-shirt; I stripped out of my now dry bikini and pulled them on. I walked back down the stairs and out to the recording studio and keyed the code into the door pushing it open the sound of a new song I'd never heard was playing low as I walked up the stairs. The only light came from the lamp over the desk. The landline was hanging from its place on the wall, I walked over to it and picked it up putting it back in its cradle before looking to the couch where Chad was lay curled up on his side facing the back of the couch.

http://www.polyvore.com/in_dog_house/set?id=42525953

I sat on the edge of one of the large chairs and wrapped my arms round myself as I watched him sleeping. I chewed my lip before getting up and walking over to the couch and getting on behind him slipping my arms round him pressing my lips against the back of his neck. He took a deep breath and started to move

"It's me" I murmured "I'm sorryâ ! I'm sorry for leaving and yelling at you"

Uncovered Accent

"I was worried" His voice was groggy from sleep "You left without your phone" He went to turn round I held him tighter "Chris what you said." I buried my head against his back

"I understand if I'm not what you wantâ I'll walk away and let you have anyone you want anyone that can make you happy"

'Shut up" He moved my arm from round him and turned over to face me his face inches from mine his arm wrapped over my waist "I understand why you got mad, Hell I got nothing but crap of Angela and the others for not saying anything about the party to you" he pushed a strand of hair back from my face "I forget how close you are to Jess because Jess is looked after by people that give a damn you weren't" He frowned "I want to be the one that you run to, I want to be the one that stops the hurt when things go wrong, I want to be that guy that you never want to be away from" He ran his fingers down my cheek "the whole not having a baby thing does bother me like crazy, but not for me I swear Chris, It bothers me for us" he rested his forehead against mine "The guys see the same thing and they're trying to do the guy thing and protect you" I smiled and closed my eyes "They have kids and know how it feels to have that bond with their kids and know we won't get to do that, But I have you and I can't see any part of my future without you in it, I was with a woman that could give me kids and I never loved her half as much as I love you" He cupped my neck in his hand "Hell I've walked away from people that have spoken to me the way you did" he smiled "I'm scared as hell like with the damn Russian you're going to wake up and find I'm not what you want You gave up the All American boy for some Canadian Rocker"

"All American boys aren't a patch on Canadian rockers" I sniffed pulling him closer to me "I know what I want, I found my man when I wasn't looking for him" I snuggled into his neck.

"I need to remember my wife bites" He sighed "I'll make it up to you for me being an ass"

"no need I know you're an ass I can live with it"

"Do I have to still sleep in the guest room or on the couch?" He chuckled

"I don't care as long as I'm next to you" I looked up at him "I love you"

"I love hearing you say that" he kissed my forehead "You still want to marry me all over again"

"Oh yeahâ I just the solo trip down the aisle is keeping me up at night scaring the crap out of me"â lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ .

Chapter 26: Even Mir's at it

â lâ lâ lâ lâ ! I lay out by the pool the sun felt so good as did relaxing for a while. Chad was in the studio with the rest of Nickelback working on new songs. My guys had taken off to go four wheeling while they had the chance being out at Chad and my house. My cell phone started to ring earning a look of total reproach from Bruce the cat at being disturbed.

"Well you should be bugging the ass of the guys in the studio" I leant down and scratched behind his ear before picking up my phone.

Me * hello

Mir * finally I made it now no one is letting me in

Me * you're here I thought it was tomorrow you were flying in

Mir * okay where is your head girl it was the 18th and today is the 18th

Me * damn I've lost track of the daysâ ! I'm heading in the house to let you in

I hung up and got up and walked into the house opening the gates to let her in, I walked through to the front door and opened it as Mir was getting out of the car.

"Oh the hard working life of a rock star" She laughed opening the trunk on the car "What are you doing laying out by the pool?"

"Erâ ! Yes" I laughed hugging her "how was time with Xander?"

"too short but we have an award ceremony for you to get ready for and you have to choose some gown fabrics and you have to make you your mind on the design for the bridesmaids dresses" She handed me some bags

"Holy crap girl you moving in" Chad walked down the path from the studio.

"Yep wouldn't you just love me for a roommate" she pushed her tongue in her cheek

"Okay I'm not going to answer that because I'll end up on the couch again" He kissed my cheek

"You guys aren't done for the day are you?"

"No we're going to go blow off some steam on the four wheeler's for a couple of hours so you girls get some girly time" he put his arms round my waist "and tonight I'm taking my beautiful wife out to dinner" he kissed my neck

"I thought you were having a poker night"

"Mike has to help sort a few things out for Avalon's party Dan's taking Brit on Date night and Ryan's taking his kids to his in-laws" Chad shrugged

"Wow how rock and roll are you guys?" Mir teased.

Uncovered Accent

"Hey" he smirked at her "I'll see you in a couple of hours" he kissed me

"Ride safe okay"

"Always do sweetheart" he kissed me again and walked away.

"Everything's okay again with the two of you?" Mir asked as we went into the house and up to my bedroom

"It's back to how it should be" I nodded "I'm going to grab a shower then we can start"

"no problem" she walked to the window "Damn girl you've got a view to die for from hereâ you're lucky" I waked over to her and put my head on her shoulders as we watched the guys cut across the back field on four wheelers

"Everything okay?"

"What? Oh yeah" Mir blinked a couple of times "Go shower so we can get things started"

"Mir?"

"Go will you oh and I have the think you asked me to pull together for Avalon" she shoed me away from her. I went into our bathroom and showered and dresses in shorts and a tank something was bugging Miranda she was never very good at hiding her emotions. I came out of the bathroom my bed was covered in clothes.

"Holy crap" I raised my eye brows as She unpacked a dozen pairs of shoes "Damn girl are you sure you've been on a break with Xander?" she looked over her shoulder at me and smiled

"Oh we got plenty of fun time but he also had to work so I got to pull some things together" she sat on the end of the bed and looked at the pole "Okay I thought you were kidding about having one of those in here"

"Nope" I lifted a couple of the dresses, we spent an hour trying on dresses and making choices that we're going to make a few in your face statements. "So you feel like taking the outfit to Avalon?" I asked as Mir put away the dresses to keep and send back to the designers.

"Sure" she smiled at me. We loaded up the back of her car and walked over to Mac and got in I pulled out of the drive and headed toward Mikes house about twenty minutes away

"Mir come on something's bugging you what is it?" I looked across at her

"I saw Reba and the baby when we were home" I took a deep breath and focused my eyes on the road in front of me "She looks rough as a bears ass as you'd but it"

"Made her bed she's going to have to lie in it Mir" I shrugged

"She's giving the baby up for adoption"

"Well at least the baby will be cared for"

"Did you everâ!"

Uncovered Accent

"Oh do not even go there" I stopped at a stop light and looked at her "Just don't Mir"

"Chris come on you can't, andâ !" I put my foot down as the light changed to Green "Damn Chris"

"I don't want to even thing to that Mirâ ! I'm not looking for a babyâ ! Hell I'm half way done with a world yearlong tour. Why in your right mind would you even think I'd entertain the thought of her baby its half fucking Carpov Mir, I know you're friends of the family but hell I thought I was your friend"

"I'm sorry I just thoughtâ ! the baby's done nothing to have to deal with the crap"

"No and neither did the baby I was carrying but shit happens" I pulled in the drive at Mikes "Drop it Miranda Now or we will have a serious problem" I opened the door and got out as Avalon and Angela walked out of the houseâ !â !â !.

Chapter 27: Mind off it for a while

â lâ lâ lâ lâ ! "Aunt Chris"

"Hey You" I hugged her "You and Uncle Chad are stillâ !"

"We're still all happy sweetie" I laughed

"I'm sorry for getting him in trouble" she pouted

"Honey it's all good Uncle Chad just needed to use his brain for once" Angela laughed as I walked over to her and hugged her "How's things coming along with the guys"

"Good I think they all just took off on the four wheelers"

"Typical and Mike will come home telling me how long the day was" she laughed

"Isn't that the way all guys are?" Mir said a little nervously

"Hellll yes especially the four of them" She laughed "Miranda right?"

"Yes Ma'am" Mir nodded

"It's Angela and I have to say thank you for helping to keep this one sane when she has to deal with all the guys on her own" Mir shot me a look

"I'll give it to Miranda there truly isn't a dull moment when she's around" I put my arm round her and sighed

"OOO Is that a tutu?" Avalon interrupted

Oh Sorryâ ! it's the reason we came here" Miranda looked at her "This is a happy birthday gift from me and your Aunt Chris"

"Lets go inside" Angela held open the door fit us, we walked in to the kitchen and sat down at the table

"Avalon why don't you take Mir to your room and she can help you get into your clothes" I smiled at her

"Sure" Avalon grabbed Mir's hand and pulled her with her up the stairs

"You want a drink?" Angela walked into the kitchen

"I'd kill for a shot right now but I'm driving" I sighed "You know when I'm on the road I long sometimes for the days to come home and relax and then when I'm home shit happens and I long to be back touring again" she walked back over with a bottle of water and put it down in front of me and sat down

"Chad being a doofus again?" I shook my head and smiled at her

"He's being really good, I just wish people would let it go that I can't have a babyâ ! I don't want one yet Chad doesn't want one yet" I ran my hand through my hair

Uncovered Accent

"I chewed out Mike for being an insensitive ass towards you" she leant on the table "All the guys love you Chris think of it like having 7 big brothers and a husband they all open their mouths without thinking about it"

"How do you make it work for as long as you and Mike have?"

"It's hard you have the times you want to kill them and the times where you think they forgot what romance is" She sat back "but then they pull something out of their asses and believe me the brother's we're married to" she started to laugh

"I get it" I nodded

"And I'm sorry Chad I think both his mother and I had given up on him finding the love of his life after the Mari bullshit" I looked at the bottle of water in front of me "We thought you were a little young for him but damn you've had an impression on all of us"

"Okay is that a good impression or not?"

"Very good honey" She put her hand over mine "Chad's well he's always been the wild one in the family Mikes had to save his ass so many times growing up and to be honest I swear he'd be in serious trouble if the music hadn't worked out" she messed with her wedding band "He's been with more women than he's had hot dinners" I raised my eye brow at her "until her met you he went off the rails after he got his heart trampled on by super bitch he drank way too much, he felt like everyone that wanted to be round him that he didn't really know would use him and hurt him" she got up and went into the kitchen and looked at me over the island "then Mike comes home from a trip and gig in Florida and tells us that they've been blown away by a band and Chad didn't take his eyes off the singer" I felt my cheeks heat up "He called me and told me about you kissing him in the elevator" I got wide eyed and looked down "Do you know how many cold showers he had to take after you passed out and you got put to bed"

"Okay Now I'm getting embarrassed" I put my head on the table as Miranda walked into the kitchen

"Oh what did I miss you're red from the neck up" She laughed

"I'm telling her a few things about Chad that she obviously didn't know" Angela laughed

"OOOO Like what"

"He thought she was hot the first time he saw her sing"

"That was in Florida and you were in Jeans and a shirt" She wrinkled her nose "Oh and you had flip flops on"

"Well Chad thought she was something special" Angela came over and sat back down

"Oh Crap what did he think when she was with Kellan hot ass" Miranda laughed

"Oh will you stop I know what he thinks to me being with Kellan" I took a drink

"He went out and got wasted the night that he picked you up from the hotel in Rome, he paced the floor when he got back before you did worrying where the hell you were"

"I know he got a little mad at me for not calling"

Uncovered Accent

"No sweetie they were all mad at you for not calling" She shook her head "Chad was like a caged animal"

"See we all told you there was sexual tension with you both for months before you finally gave into him"
Miranda laughed "Hell even Kellan knew he was treading on Chad's toes"

"He did?" Angela looked at Mir

"Hell yeah" Mir Nodded

"You two are too much" I groaned as Avalon walked into the room "Wow we have a new rock star" I grinned
as she turned on the spot

http://www.polyvore.com/avalons_birthday/set?id=40404156

"Honey you look amazing" Angela smiled at her "Miranda you rocked her out"

"Well not every little girl gets the hottest band in the planet to play at her party so she needed to compete with
her famous Aunt"â lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ l.

Chapter 28: Apology

â lâ lâ lâ lâ ! I walked in to the house and threw my keys on the table in the hall.

"CHAD" I walked into the kitchen "CHAD" The sound of my voice seemed to echo round the house there was a note on the counter

Sweetheart,

Came back and went back to the studio, had a song in my head that was driving me insane.

There's a little something for you on the bed, and you have a date tonight Mrs. Kroeger

Love you

C xxx

I walked up the stairs to our room there was a pile of boxes on the bed I pulled the band from my hair and walked over to them there was a folded piece of pale blue paper sitting on the top with my name on the front in Chad's handwriting.

Chris,

I'm an ass and I know it but I also know I love youâ !

Lame apology but I couldn't help myself. All I can think of is you naked with my favorite heels on, so here's some new favorites

Chadxxxxx

http://www.polyvore.com/chads_im_sorry/set?id=42433461

I smiled as I put down the note and started to take off the lids to the boxes, I'll give it to my husband he had an amazing taste in shoes. I took them into the closet and put them away leaving out the Suede sandals I stripped out of my clothes and put on a robe as I sat down to do my hair and makeup. My phone started to ring. I hit the speaker button

Me * Yes Lukas

Lukas * I need to know the song for the awards next weekend

Me * It's just a new song that I'd rather not say yet

Lukas * What?

Me * we've been working on a new song and not even Chad knows about it so I want it kept that way

Lukas * you doing this on purpose?

Me * what working on a new song?

Uncovered Accent

Lukas * you know what I mean are you trying to make things hard for me

Me * no I'm trying to deal with an ass, at the same time as trying to get on with my life and my career, there is nothing in the song that needs bleeping out cutting out or censoring in anyway shape or form deal with it you're not hearing the song, you're the tour manager I understand you're also helping out Nickelback by organizing other stuff but Chad, Ryan, Mike and Dan are my true bosses.

Lukas * wow after I've helped you

Me * and bit me how many times. No you've got the answer I'm getting ready for a date night

I hung up the phone

"Damn ass"

"Do you know how cute you are when you're mad with someone and keeping your cool" I jumped at the sound of Chad's voice I got up and walked over to him and pushed up on my toes and kissed him

"Thank you"

"For what?" He ran his hand down the silk of my robe

"The apology" I rested my hands on his chest "You didn't need to do that I was as much to blame as you were" He kissed the tip of my nose

"I know I didn't need to but there are ulterior motives, I love to see you in heels" I grinned at him and tipped my head

"What about flipflops?" I walked back over to the mirror

"What?" He blinked at me a couple of times

"Nothing" I laughed

"So I did good with the shoes?"

"You did an amazing job"

"Yes Score for the husband" he laughed "You want to come shower with me?"

"I have my hair and makeup done all I need to do is get dressed, we'll never get out for dinner if I shower with you"

"You have point" he grinned "I'll quick shower and dress and then think about getting you in the shower when we get home" he called over his shoulder as he went to the bathroom. I finished getting ready and walked out into our bedroom as Chad came from the bathroom his hair still wet from the shower the dark jeans fitting in all the right places that made me second guess not going in the shower with him. "Why does it feel like you're undressing me with your eyes" He looked down at himself and then looked at me as he pulled on the black t-shirt

"Probably because I was" I laughed He looked me over

Uncovered Accent

http://www.polyvore.com/dinner_date/set?id=42725786

"Damn you look good and you're wearing a pair of the shoes I brought you"

"Of course I was going to wear a pair of the shoes they're hot" I picked up my clutch and snapped a picture of him.

"Did that dress get sprayed on?" he walked over and ran his hand over my butt "We can get someone to bring food" he nuzzled the side of my neck

"Hey you said you were taking me for a date so we're going out"

I haven't seen you all day" He moaned as I walked out "And you do cruel things like look as smoking hot as you do right now" his phone started to ring

"I'll meet you in the car" I walked down the stairs

"Sweetheart there's a limo coming for us" he leant over the stair rail I looked up at him from the foot of the stairs.

"Not driving?"

"NO I was going to get this hot girl I know liquored up to take advantage of her" he laughed as he answered the phone the same time as the gate buzzer rang.

"I hope to god you're talking about your wife Mr. Kroeger" I smirked shaking my head as I hit the button and opened the gate, I walked out of the front door as the driver was getting out of the limo and he opened the door for me. Chad followed out of the house and got in the car. "Everything okay?"

"Yeah" he reached for my hand "I'm going out for a date with my wife it's perfect" he kissed me "Oh and Avalon thinks no that Mir is' the queen of fashion for what she did for her"

"She did like the outfit" I laughed "We took it over this afternoon and had an interesting chat with Angela"

"Oh God that could be trouble"â lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ !..

Chapter 29: L.A. bound

â lâ lâ lâ lâ ! The rest of the week seemed to fly by, while Chad and the guys were in the studio I was in the house rehearsing with Alfie for the Awards show, Chad had almost caught us twice doing the song but we'd managed to switch it up before he'd got in the house. I flopped down on the couch

"So we have to travel down to L.A. today do the awards show tonight and then head back for Avalon's Party?" Kerion sat on the table

"Yup her party is Saturday at four so we have to get the lunch time flight back, Mike sorted out the tickets so we're all good to go"

"Because I rock" Mike Laughed as he walked through the door "and my daughter would kill us if we didn't make it back in time"

"So would your wife" Chad walked in behind him "You finish doing what you needed?"

"Yep we're all done" Alfie grinned

"We're going in separate Limos by the way" Chad sat on my lap making me groan

"What?"

"Separate cars" Dan looked at us "So we get to rock up there with our wives and he can't" He poked Chad's arm with a smirk "You guys are coming afterâ !"

"Oh so great he and I are dateless" I wrapped my arms round his waist "Hell Heidi, Page and Suzanne are going as their dates" I nodded in the direction of my guys

'Lukas is fucking with you for yelling at him" Ryan laughed

"You know that wouldn't surprise me" I dropped my head "Well he's going to need an EMT on hand for tonight"

'WHAT?" all the guys looked at me

"You're not going to hit him are you?" Pete sat up

"No, but I'm going to keep him on his toes"

"Oh God" Chad groaned "You've been plotting all week haven't you"

"No" I pouted "About a month for part of it with Mir" I tipped Chad off my lap and got up

"Chris" Chad got up and caught my hand

"It's nothing bad" I smiled at him "Trust me?" I tipped my head

"you know I do" he sighed

Uncovered Accent

"Right?" The buzzer from the gate sounded "I'll get that" I walked out of the room

"Lukas doesn't know what he's taking on with her now she's found her confidence" Dan stood next to Chad

"She's the same Chris without the fear of Arron" Chad lowered his voice so I wouldn't hear

"You still as in love with her?" Ryan asked

"Nope" Chad shook his head and sighed

"Dude" Kerion Got to his feet frowning

"I love her more for it" Chad followed me out of the room

"Okay he needs to stop doing that shit" Mike groaned "I swear I'll kick his ass"

<http://www.polyvore.com/cgi/set?id=42773605>

The flight down to LA was hysterical with all of the wives and girlfriends along it made everything a whole different atmosphere from what it normally was, I looked out of the window and chewed my lip

"You okay?" Angela sat down next to me as Chad was trying to beat Alfie at snap and failing

"Nervous" I smiled at her

"Mike said it's nice for them to get to sit back and watch you guys when they don't have to think about going on stage"

"I bet" I sighed "one thing is going on stage in front of Fans it's another when it's people that do what you do and have for years" I rubbed my hands together

"Think of them all naked" Page leant over the back of my seat

"Okay First have you seen my husband I don't have to try that hard to think of him naked and then EW take a look at the guys on this flight and erâ. EW"

"Hey those are our husbands" Angela laughed

"I know and no offences" I held up my hands "the naked thing only makes me laugh"

"It's like a normal long party" Treanna sat down across from us "How many times have the guys got naked and jumped in the pool"

"Damn we miss all the good stuff" Suzanne groaned

"Okay try this walk into the male showers by mistake" Page grinned "15 Marines butt assed naked and soaped up"

"Okay I think I'd have offered to scrub a back or 15" Angela Laughed

Uncovered Accent

"I heard that" Mike smiled at her

"Well we don't get to do that anymore our kids seem to have Mom and Dad are about to have Down and Dirty sex radar" Angela sighed Chad's head shot up

"Oh so not the image I need in my head from my sister-in-law there"

'Hey Mike had night mares about you after you hit the studio sound button the other day" She laughed at him I buried my head in my shirt laughing

"Hey we have to hear them go at it in airplane bathrooms" Kerion smirked

"Will you shut upâ What about you keeping half the hotel awake having wild monkey screaming sex with Page THE FIRST NIGHT YOU WRE TOGETHER?" I held my hands out "Alfie looked like crap the next day" the laughter continued taking our minds nicely off the show later until we landed.

Walking through the Airport was like running the gauntlet with wild animals with the amount of Paparazzi that was in there. Chad's Fingers were wound tightly with mine tucking me in behind his back, Corey was the ever present beside me as we made it out to the waiting cars I looked at Chad

"I'll go with my guys"

"Only if you take Corey with you" He said not looking to happy about it

"I will and I'll see you at the hotel" I smiled at him and Kissed him as Lukas got out of one of the cars

"NeverWest need to sound check"

"We gathered that" Kerion Pushed his hands in his pockets Lukas looked at him

"How long will they be?" Chad asked

"an hour tops" Lukas nodded "then you guys need to get ready"

"Dude it takes us the time to shower and get dressed" Mike pulled a face

"Chris takes longer" Lukas reminded him

"You know the long we stand here talking the later the days' getting" I kissed Chad again "I love you and keep the shower running for when I get to the hotel"

"Just call when you leave the venue" he grinned as I walked to the car and my guys "Love you too" he got in the car with the rest of Nickelback and they pulled away first as Lukas got in with usâ lâ lâ lâ lâ !..

Chapter 30: Sound check

â lâ lâ lâ lâ ! "You going to let me in on the song for tonight?" Lukas tapped his phone on his knee

"Nope" the four of us shook our heads as Page, Suzanne and Heidi all smirked

"I told you on the phone earlier in the week, no one will know the song until tonight" I shrugged "We'll sound check with a different song I'll talk to the stage and sound guy about it"

"Really" Lukas tipped his head "So why the hell am I even here"

"You know we wonder the same thing" Alfie didn't look up from the game of Angry birds he was playing
"You need to stop being a fucking ass"

"Excuse me?"

"To Chris you're an ass" Kerion looked at him

"Guys" I looked at them "Forget it" the car slid to a halt "Why don't you take the girls back to the hotel to start getting ready" I looked at Lukas "Send the car back for us" Corey got out first and waited for the rest of us to get out Pete got out first and offered me a hand to get out the four of us all walking in to the back of the building leaving Lukas in the car with the girls. I looked at the others as a stage manager came over.

"You guys made it" She beamed "We have all your things waiting for you"

"There's a change" Alfie smiled at her

"It's not all of us performing tonight" She got wide eyed

"Your voice is okay isn't it?"

"It's fine but tonight it's just going to me Alfie and I out there"

"We get the night off" Pete laughed "but they will be needing a grand piano"

"Your manager never said anything about a piano" I mean it's not going to be an issue but" She flicked through the papers in the folder in her hands "Can you run the song now?" she looked back at us "If you give me five minutes to get the piano back on the stage from the previous artist"

"I think you guys should do it once on stage here before tonight" Kerion put his hands in his pockets "We know you've both rehearsed your asses off but tonight you really don't need a fuck up"

"He's right" Pete nodded I chewed my lip

"Is it a whole new song no one's heard?" the stage manager asked

"Yeah it's a huge song" Alfie nodded

"I can clear the auditorium apart from the Sound guy, the lighting guy and myself if that helps" She smiled
"Because I have to say this You guys are amazing" she giggled a little

Uncovered Accent

"If you could do that you get free tickets to the next show we do in LA" I nodded with a huge smile plastered on my face

"Give me the five minutes and I'll come get you" She hurried off taking two already tired looking guys with her.

"You look like you want to throw up and it's only a sound check" Pete looked at me as he sat on the edge of a packing case with NeverWest Sprayed on the side of it Knowing it contained some of his and Alfie's guitars

"I know" I rubbed the back of my neck Tonight's a big night, I mean doing what we're doing could backfire and kick our asses, or start rumors going like the bands breaking up" I sat next to him and tapped my feet

"It won't" Kerion shook his head "You and Alfie are going to kill it and we're going to find out who is supposed to be introducing you and see if we can do it instead"

"that would be funny" Alfie nodded as the stage manager hurried back over to us with a guy in tow

"Okay then this is Marlon our sound guy" She said quickly "He's ready to go" and I think these are yours" she held out my ear pieces and one of my own microphones "and these are yours" she handed Alfie his ear pieces.

"Thank you"

"Break a leg guys" Kerion called after the two of us as I linked Alfie's arm and we walked out on to the stage Alfie went and sat down at the piano I started at the back of the stage, as Alfie started to play I started to walk forward and began to sing my voice and the piano filling the building with sound that made goose bumps spring up on my arms I stopped at the front of the stage and put the microphone in the stand as I carried on singing till it came to an end. I looked at Alfie who was beaming at me as Pete and Kerion ran on to the stage and hugged me

"That was better than every other time you've done it" Pete Grinned "You guys are going to floor them all and you're going to make Chad a very happy guy" I felt the color rise in my cheeks as the stage manager walked over to us

"Perfect we have everything we need" She took the microphone and earpieces from me "You're wardrobe girl came by earlier to bring in your dress" I nodded "So we'll see you later, your car came back about ten minutes ago"

"Thank you for helping us out" I smiled at her

"You're more than welcome and that song is amazing"

"Thank you" I felt a tug on my arm as Kerion pulled me with them "See you later" We all ran out to the car I felt like a weight had been lifted for the moment, now I just wanted to have a little fun before getting ready to turn a few headsâ lâ lâ !.

Chapter 31: WOW

â lâ lâ lâ lâ ! We walked back into the hotel Lukas was in the lobby on his phone Chad and the others were all watching a game on the big screens in the bar. IO blanked Lukas and walked by him into the bar I put my arms round Chad and kissed the back of his neck

"Where's your phone?" He patted his pockets and groaned

"In the room" He looked over his shoulder at me "I was wondering how long it was taking"

"How did it go?" Ryan asked

"Awesome" Pete sat in the empty chair next to Dan his eyes on the game.

"You ready to go upstairs" Chad turned round to face me

"Oh yeah" I kissed him

"Hell noâ ! She needs to shower and get her hair and makeup done" Mir walked into the bar "Damn it Chris we've got three hours and you want to go have sex with him" Chad pulled me back against him as I turned to look at Mir who looked like she was about to short out.

"We'll be quick" Chad Laughed

"Yeah right"

"Like hell"

"Bullshit"

"Quick for you two is at least 40 minutes" Pete never looked away from, the TV

"Okay I'm not even going to try to work out how you know that" Chad pulled a face at him

"Guy's I'm not pulling a Lukas and trying to piss you off" Mir ran her hand through her hair "She really need to start getting ready"

"I think You should go Sweetheart" He kissed my neck "Mir looks stressed" he whispered "I'll help you get out of your dress later"

"I'll hold you to that Mr. Kroeger" He smack my butt as I pushed away from him

"Oh and you can't see her before y'all leave" Mir wagged her finger at him as she grabbed my hand

"What?" Chad and I looked at her "You need to leave before she does" Mir smiled nervously "you get to see her on the red carpet"

"Mir" I tipped my head at her

Uncovered Accent

"Chris we're not putting the dress on till you literally have to walk out of the room" She tugged me with her
"Chad you can come see her before you go but you ain't staying"

"Damn And I thought she said she wasn't pulling a Lukas" Mike rubbed his hand over his head

"I've given up even trying to work out what goes on in Miranda's head how Xander copes is beyond me"
Kerion Laughed

I sat in a thick robe as a girl did my nails and another tugged my hair back in to a high ponytail flat ironing the hair within an inch of its life so it hung dead straight Miranda was talking ten to the dozen.

"Mir will you calm down you're making me more nervous" I laughed as I looked at my reflection in the mirror
"Damn I don't know if I can blink my hair is so damn tight" Mir stopped talking and looked at me through the mirror and smiled

"Sorry it's a huge night it's the first time I've put together something like this" she wrung her hands

"I know and I trust you" I got out of the chair and hugged her "Hell girl I'm trusting you to make my wedding dress I think you getting tonight's dresses from the designers that you did shows people are sitting up and taking note of who you are and what you are to me"

"I know and did I ever tell you how I love my best friend being a rock star"

"Once or twice" I laughed as the door opened and Chad walked in "Damn you look good" I looked him up and down

"So do you" He bit his bottom lip as he ran his fingers through my pony "This is sexy as hell"

"Like the flip flops Huh?" Mir walked by him

"What?"

"Nothing" Mir and I both started to laugh He shook his head and bent his head and kissed my jaw

"You smell good" he murmured nudging my ear with his nose "You got anything on under that robe?"

"Not a thing" I sighed as I felt the explosion of butterflies in my stomach as his fingers rubbed the collar on the robe

"Okay Can you stop messing up the makeup and getting her so turned on she'll need a cold shower" Mir walk by with a pair of shoes in her hand and smack Chad on the ass with one of them.

"Damn you're as bad as my mother" Chad looked at her and let go of me as the door opened again

"Chad cars here we need to go" Danny called across the room

"Coming" He sighed "Sucks not going together" he kissed me again

"I know but we won't be far behind I just need to get dressed" I ran my hand over his butt "and remember what you promised me for when we come home"

Uncovered Accent

'Oh I hadn't forgot baby" he laughed as Danny coughed "I think there's and inpatient Marine waiting"

I guess so" I laughed "Love you"

"Love you too" he walked to the door "Oh and Lukas is coming with us Angela's in the Lobby giving him seven kinds of Shit along with Brit and Tre" he grinned "Don't forget to changed those" he pointed to my cow slippers on my feet before the door swung and clicked closed.

"Okay Rockstar Lets get you into the dress of the century" Mir leant on the door frame to the bedroom. I nodded and walked over to her. Within ten minutes I was in the dress shoes fastened make up and hair touched up I stood and looked in the mirror in the elevator with Miranda "I can't wait to see the reaction of people"

"Only one reaction I care about" I laughed

"Yeah well he'll drag you off to the nearest bathroom given half a chance and for god sake don't drop anything and watch how you get in and out of the car"

"I know" I took a deep breath as the doors opened and we walked out into the lobby

"Nice" Suze clapped her hands "that dress is killâ ! OMG there's no lining" All the guys looked round

"DAMN CHRIS" Pete choked "Mir what did you do?"

"we all ready to go" Corey walked in from the doors "WOW I can see you're ink Chris and I'm being polite"

"As long as it's just my Tattoo's I'm good with it" I laughed "Lets go"â !â !â !..

http://www.polyvore.com/red_carpet_wow/set?id=42739604

Chapter 32: Rock Star Dress

â lâ lâ lâ lâ ! "Let us get out first and we can hide you in case you flash parts that are fro Chad's and your gynecologist's eyes only" Heidi Giggled

"EW baby not nice" Alfie shuddered "Chris I just thought you're going to show the world everything on stage in that" he waved his finger at the dress"

"No I'm not I'm getting changed for the performance" I shook my head as the car slid to a halt.

"You're one brave woman" Page sighed as the guys got out the car "Do you know I'm going ot have to listen to a bunch of Marines talking about you when I go back to work"

"I'm sorry" I grinned at her

"Lets go guys" Lukas was outside of the door

"Oh this is going to be good" Heidi looked at me and smiled wide as she got out I was the last one to get out of the car and had to smile the way the guys and the girls hung back round the door as I carefully got out of the car and stood up Lukas looked up from his watch.

"FUCK What the hell Chris?" He stepped back from the car

'Bite me" I smiled sweetly looking up the red carpet and seeing Chad with his hand on Ryan's shoulder I snapped a picture on my phone as people started to notice we were there and the noise level took off

"We're up" Kerion Smiled Kissing Page as the girls were shown in to the auditorium another way from the red carpet.

"Good Luck Chris" Heidi hugged me "don't forget don't drop anything"

"Will you shush you sound like Mir" Heidi pulled out her phone and waved it at me flashing the text

TELL CHRIS NOT TO FLASH ANYONE

We started on the red carpet posing for pictures at the mass of press that were there. We were pulled into one of the TV booths along the carpet

"We get to talk to NeverWest before everyone else does" He smarmed into the camera "As awesome as ever to talk to you guysâ ! So how's the tour going?"

"Tour's amazingâ ! More dates are getting added all the time so we're all over the place right now. We all flew in from Vancouver this morning and we're going back there tomorrow and then I haven't a clue where we're going" Alfie Shrugged.

"We got to talk with Nickelback a few minutes ago, They're working on an new album right now aren't they"

"Damn I wondered why my house was invaded by them everyday" I laughed "But yes they are working hard four wheeling and messing in the pool"

Uncovered Accent

"Are you guys planning a second album?"

"Dude the other ones only been out for three months" Pee grinned "we have ideas for new songs and we mess around with new material when we can but right now we focus on the tour then think about another album when the circus stops" I looked round at the fans across from where we were standing and waved causing the noise level to rise yet again making me smile

'So Christine daring dress tonight?" He looked me up and down trying to keep his eyes in his head "What does Chad think of it?"

"Yeah we're waiting for the wardrobe malfunction" Pete grinned

"Not going to happen" I shook my head "What else are red carpets for other than having fun" I shrugged "and getting to wear a one of a kind Alexander McQueen dress and I have to say this Chad hasn't seen the dress yet"

'How do you keep a dress like that a secret from your Supposed husband?" He dug

"You've not met the girl that sorts out my wardrobe she's like a pit bull with a bone if she gets an idea in her head and He's actually my husband not my supposed husband" I felt a bit in my tone

"Calm down you know they're still digging for shit" Alfie whispered in my ear

"Of courseâ So NeverWest set to liddle the stage in what I'm sure will be a killer performance" the Reporter had turned away from us as we stepped away from him

"Fucking Ass" I hissed keeping the perfect smile on my face as we posed for more pictures and waved at the fans.

"You know they want gossip" Pete muttered through his teeth as carried on down the carpet "They'll do anything to get the story to make the news" I looked at him and nodded

"CHRISâ CAN WE GET PICTURES OF CHRIS ALONE" someone shouted out.

"You're up girl" Kerion Chuckled as I stepped away from them and smiled as the flash bulbs exploded round me People calling my name talk about the dress flying round me, This was so far from the life I had in such a small amount of time.

I looked up the red carpet where the guys were getting interviewed Mike and Ryan were standing looking at me as Chad was being drooled over by a reporter I knew had a crush on him and had for years. Dan leant into Chad and said something in his ear making him snap his head round. Chads jaw seemed to go a little slack and his eyes got wide, I looked back to the photographers and smiled before headin up the red carpet to where Chad and the potherers were.

"Oh I see your wife has caught up with you" the fake smile on the womans face that was interviewing chad was so forced it was pained.

"Hell yeah" Chad took a deep breath "DAMN Sweetheart" He took my hand and turned me on the spot

"So you didn't know that she was wearing something that revealing?"

Uncovered Accent

"No I didn't" He swallowed hard his eyes taking in everything from my hair to my shoes "

"So what do you think about it? About her being so risquÃ©" I looked at her and rased my eye brows

"I think I'm the luckiest guy in the world to be married to her" He looked at the reporter "Damn Look at her" he laughed his arm snaking round my waist pulling me close to him

"Oh yes of course" the reporter faltered a little "Christine how do you keep up with a man like Chad?"

"He has to keep up with me" I smiled "But I have to say so far Married lifes working out really well"

"We need to get inside" Lukas came up behind us

Chad stepped down first and offered my his hand before we got shouted to have pictures taken together

"Now I see why Mir didn't want me to see it" He laughed his hand resting on my butt "That's one hell of a dress"

"You like it?"

"I like that I can see so much of you and it still be legal" He walked with me inside the building "Come here" he put his arms round me and kissed me "You're totally naked under that aren't you"

'Uh-HUH" I grinned

"Oh crap the blood's leaving my vital organs and heading south right now" he groaned

"Well baby you have to hold that thought for a while till we're done" I kissed him again as we were shown to our seats, his arm round my waist holding me close to him as people looked and commented

"You're making an impact tonight Mrs. Kroeger" Ryan Laughed as we sat down

"Chris did they forget to finish the inside of that dress" Mike shook his head earning a swat from Angela

"Well no one's going say you haven't got guts" Dan looked at me "DAMN that's one hell of a I DON'T GIVE A FUCK WHAT PEOPLE THINK BECAUSE I ROCK THE WORLD FOR FUN dress I high fived him

"You wearing it on stage" Chad asked as his toyed with my engagement ring

"No I have another Wow dress for that" I looked at him "you have a really silly expression on your face"

"Did you not look in the mirror when you left the hotelâ and I think Dan summed it up perfectly and I think you look total like the Rock Star you are tonight"â !â !â !â !â !â !â !

Chapter 33: My song

â lâ lâ !.. The stage manager that we'd met earlier in the day came over as the awards got underway,

"You guys ready to go" She smiled

"As we'll ever be" Alfie nodded I looked at Chad

"You'll be amazing" he squeezed my hand "I know you can do all of your songs perfectly" he kissed me "I love you"

"Love you too" I hugged him "So much" I pulled back and put my purse in his lap before I got up and followed the others back stage.

"She okay?" Angela squeezed Chad's arm

"She's nervous" he nodded rubbing his thumb over the gold skull on my purses clasp

"Nervous she walked the red carpet in a dress I could only dream of wearing" Tre leant forward and looked at him

"I know hell don't I know it" he smirked

"Okay head out of the bedroom and on watching her" Angela laughedâ lâ !..

â lâ !.. "We need to get you out of that and into the other" Mir's voice filtered through the hall as I hurried down hopping and taking my shoes off

"I'm here" I turned round and let her undo the back of the dress the makeup girl started to remove the blood red lipstick from my lips

"You rocked out the red carpet the pictures on the TV were amazing" Mir was a lot more relaxed now "And Chad's face I'm sorry was priceless. I looked over my shoulder at her as she handed me a robe to put one letting em shed the dress under it "And I've already had calls for Xander yelling at me for letting his cousin go out dressed like that"

"Xander will have to deal with it" I laughed

"Oh and Jackson wished to god now he'd dated you then he could brag at college" she walked over to the rail and fetched my second dress from the hanger as

"Okay your brother can brag about being the only person allowed to call me Wisconsin" I let the makeup girl put on a lighter coat of lipstick.

"Five minutes Chris" the stage manager put her head round the door I nodded at her as Miranda fastened the collar type of necklace and handed me the earrings to change.

"You look like you want to throw up" Mir rubbed my arms as the makeup girl walked away and out of the room leaving me with Miranda.

Uncovered Accent

"I doâ What if he thinks it's a lame song" I paced the floor and rubbed my hands together

"Okay this is the man that worships the ground you walk on" She grabbed my hands "Chris you're amazing you have the world here" she turned over one of my hands and pointed to my palm "I've not heard the full song but the part I have heard is you showing him what he means to you" I nodded at her "Now get the robe off and lets get this dress on" she kissed my cheek "oh and I brought a pair of the boots Chad gave you to wear underneath"

"Thanks Mir"

'You're welcome" She helped me get into the dress and zipped it up

"Ready to go" the stage manager held open the door and held out my ear pieces and my microphone Alfie was leaning on the wall

"Wow" he grinned "Talk about different" He offered me his hand "Nervous"

http://www.polyvore.com/surprise_for_all/set?id=40855652

"As all hellâ You?"

"Without Pete and Kerion there it's so strange" He nodded I could feel him shaking as we walked "But we can do this" I took a deep breath as we got to the side of the stage

"Where are Pete and Kerion?" I looked round

"They got the go ahead to be the ones to announce us to really throw people" he smirked pointing across the stage where they were both stood the looked up and waved I felt calmer seeing the two of them.

"Okay Alfie you can go take your place" the stage manager said touching his arm the piano was off set in total darkness behind a screen the only think on it was a Elaborate Silver candelabra with eight long candles all on as a stage hand walked onto the stage and lit them.

"Just like this afternoon" Alfie kissed my cheek I nodded at him and watched as he walked across to the piano and sat down

"Chris you need to take your place at the back and just as Alfie starts playing the spot light will move over the stage to find you and then you go from there" She smiled "oh and we've set up a fan to make it look a little more dramatic as you sing"

"Awesome thank you" I made my way to the back of the stage where id been earlier that afternoon. I waited for the announcements.

"Ladies and Gentlemen" Kerion's voice carried across the space "We have the total pleasure to introduce the next performers

"You all know NeverWest rock" Pete joined in getting a roar from the fans that were in there along with the other celebrities "Well Tonight Kerion and I get to take special pride in letting Alfie and Chris do the work"

"So Let's hear it for half of NeverWest Alfie Krieger and Christine Kroeger" the noise seemed to go through the roofâ lâ.

Uncovered Accent

â lâ lâ lâ lâ ! Chad edged forward in his seat

"Did theyâ !?" Dan pulled a face "Chad?"

"I have no idea" he shook his head "They'veâ ! Damn" Chad rubbed his hand over his jaw

"Oh this is going to be interesting" Mike took a deep breath

"No wonder that didn't tell Lukas" Ryan laughed

"Tell me about it he's got to be about to have an aneurism" Chad Smirked as the curtain lifts allowing Alfie to be seen sitting at the Piano.

He took a deep breath and moved his fingers over the keys as the spot light swept across the stage wrapping me in the warm light as I started to move forward. The ruffles on the dress moving with the slight breeze coming from the fan I put my microphone in the stand and let the song take me, the power alone from being there alone with just Alfie playing the piano made it feel so much more intense, I put everything and more into the song, this was my songâ lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ !.

Chapter 34: His love

For a heart beat there was nothing but silence, I looked round at Alfie he smiled at me and just nodded once before the crowd was on its feet and the noise level seemed to echo off of every surface. I found the seat where Chad had been sitting, the rest of the guys were smiling as wide as they could Chad was missing, I took a last look before walking off the stage.

"OH You were Brilliant" Kerion ran forward and hugged me "You blew people away Chris" Pete elbowed him out of the way to hug me

"Damn that song has to go on the next album"

"Okay I got goose bumps while playing that" Alfie wrapped his arm round me from behind "Well I think we just cemented you in the hearts of everyone out there"

"Thank you guys for letting me do this" I trialed off as I saw Chad standing looking at me the guys followed my line of sight.

"We'll see you back out there" the three of them walked away. Chad walked over to me.

"You hated it didn't you" I felt my lip tremble like a two year old that had been yelled at.

Chad didn't say a word he caught my face in his hands and kissed me. Everything around us seemed to stop as my hand went under his arms and up his shoulder blades as the kiss deepened pulling him closer into me. He pulled back and rested his forehead against mine. His breath was shaky as he exhaled his thumbs rubbing the sides of my neck.

"Chad" My voice wanted to crack

"I want you to know how proud of you I am" He murmured "Damn it" He chuckled a little "I've never felt that song" He pulled his head back to look at me "The dress; You" He kissed me again "I love you so much"

"I wrote it" He stopped the thumb rub and looked at me

"You did" I nodded

"I never done anything like it before Alfie helped tweak the music" I looked down "I'm sorry we kept it quiet"

"No don't be" He lifted my face to his "We; I was scared as hell when Kerion and Pete walked out to introduce you and Alfie and then; Wow Sweetheart" He wrapped his arms round me and pulled me to him "I want you so much right now"

"What makes that any different from any other time?" Mir walked by "We have to get your wife back in the too naked dress to kick ass again" I smiled at her wonderful sense of timing.

"Can I watch" Chad laughed at her

"Sure as long as you don't touch" Mir pushed open the door to the dressing room we'd used earlier.

Uncovered Accent

"I can't promise" Chad linked his fingers with mine. He sat on the side and watched as Mirand unzipped the dress I wore on stage and I stepped out of it "You're naked under it" Mir and I looked at him

"Well I didn't bring any with me" I smiled at him as I held on to Miranda's shoulder while I carefull got back into the red carpet show stopper I'd worn earlier.

"Tell me you're not commando" Mir Commented with out even looking at him as he crouched down and helped me with the shoes.

'Okay we're talking about Chris" He groaned

"And you're complaining" She got up as I took off the pale lipstick and reapplied the blood red "Tell me about it later when you get her alone" Mir gathered up the other dress and shoes and Jewelry

"I'm going back to the hotel to have a long soak in the tub before I catch the six am flight to Tampa" She kissed my cheek "Love ya girl and you were amazing"

"Safe flight okay" She nodded and walked out.

"ready to go back out there?" Chad got up

"I wish we could just leave and go back to the hotel" I held out my hand to him his fingers found their comfort zone linked with mine as we were shown back to our seats.

"We have to at least show face at the party after" I sighed and nodded at him His arm was over the back of my seat for the rest of the evening his other hand linked with mine

"Okay Chad will you let go of her for two minutes" Mike smiled handing me a glass of Champagne, we were all at the after party. "Chris, Alfie You guys were amazing we're more than proud to say we mange you guys" he laughed "And Chris You need a damn award wearing that dress" everyone started to laugh

"Thank you Micheal" I kissed his cheek

"Chris" Lukas walked over I felt my body tense "You are wanted for an interview with Alfie?"

"Now!"

"No a week on Wednesday" He tipped his head "Yes now" I handed Chad my glass

"Can we leave after this?"

"Hell yeah" he nodded I walked through the crowds of people with Lukas and Alfie. People stopped us to talk and congratulate us on the performance.

"Christine Seriously" I stopped and looked round

"Hey you" I beamed as Kellan stepped forward and wrapped his arms round my waist and hugged me to him cameras and flashed went off round us "Honey the dress"

'Not you as well" I shook my head as Kellan Smiled and Shook Alfie's hand

Uncovered Accent

"Chris I think the last time I saw that much skin was when we were dating and how the hell is he behaving himself" he pointed in Chad's direction.

"He's discovered will power" Alfie laughed

"Shut up"

"Chris" Lukas snapped

"Go see him" I looked at Kellan "I have to go do an interview" I kissed his cheek and started to move away from him

"Miss, Sommers you were amazing" a young guy smarmed up to me "Tyler Addis RCA records" he held out his card to me with one hand while he slid his arm round my waist "What ever the current deal is you can do so much better" he actually pressed himself into me.

"Dude" Kellan's voice cut the air between us "It's Mrs. Kroeger and I suggest unless you want a bunch of pissed off Canadian's on your ass I'd let go of my friend"

"Thanks Kellan" I smiled at him

"Welcome" Kellan held the guy's elbow I looked at Chad who was being blocked in place by Ryan and Dan.

"CHRISTINE" Lukas walked back over "Don't have a diva moment "

"Fuck you Lukas" I walked by him and linked my arm with Alfie and headed to the room off to one side set aside for interviewsâ lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ !..

Chapter 35: Green eyed monster lurking

â lâ lâ lâ lâ ! Kellan walked across the room and over to Chad and the others.

"Dude" Chad held out his hand for Kellan to shake "Who was that ass?"

"Some fucker that just got told" Kellan shrugged as he said hi to the others

"Thanks for helping her out"

"Well you'd have beat his ass" Kellan took the drink Ryan held out to him "And don't take this the wrong way but you're wife's all but naked" Chad's grin spread across his face

"I know good isn't it?"

"Okay there's the right answer and the politically correct one" Kellan smirked "all I'm going to say is it's a good job you put a ring on her finger" Chad looked ta him

"Missing her?"

"No" Kellan shook his head "She's too much like my little sisterâ ! but I've been listening to guys talk about her all night" Chad rubbed his hand over his jaw "I'm glad you took the chance with her when you did or you'd be dealing with guys like you and me round her all the time"

"They already do that" Chad knocked his drink back

"Getting to you?"

"A littleâ ! Some guys don't faze me in the slightest my guys her guys" He chewed his bottom lip "You for that matter hell you and her get all but naked for photo shoots and you have history and it doesn't affect me in the slightest yet some ordinary nobody comes up to her and touches her and I feel like I want to crawl out of my skin"

"Dude you got it bad for her" Kellan slapped Chad on the back

"That's an understatement" Chad smiled "So when's the next shoot I know there's supposed to be a video for a commercial as well"

"Three weeks" Chad frowned "Yes you guys are In Canada I'm heading up there so it makes a change for you not to be halfway round the world with me chasing after you"

"Hey Look" Angela Put her hand on Kellan's arm and came in between Chad and him "Chris and Alfie's interview is on the screen" All night the big screens dotted round the room had shown replays of parts of the night and the interviews that were being done backstage "Oooo I thought Mike had sweet arms: Kellan flashed her his dimpled smile that got her giggling like a school girl

"Okay Don't hit on my sister-in-law" Chad laughed "and you stop with the champagne you have my niece's party tomorrow afternoon" He turned his attention back to the TV screen him and Kellan shoulder to shoulder watchingâ lâ !.

Uncovered Accent

â lâ lâ !. "We have Christine and Alfie here with us from the incredibly successful NeverWest" the Woman interviewing us smiled into the camera "What a performance tonight"

"Thank you" I nodded

"I have to ask to kill any buzz but does this mean you and Alfie are going your separate ways from Kerion and Pete" She cocked her head to the side

'What, Hell no" Alfie shook his head "The song we did tonight was a special song and it was Pete's Idea for it to be just me with Chris"

"The song is it going to be a single at some point?"

"I don't' know the guys want to put it on the next album we do" I smiled "But I'm a little shy about it"

'She's crazy it was Chris's first song that she wrote and the three of us couldn't be more proud of her and we'll back her all the way and well when it comes down to songs we have a democracy, so the three of us will have our way and have it on the next album" he hip checked me

"So can we take it the song was for a certain Canadian Rock star?" her eyes twinkled with the question.

"Yes, it was" I felt the color rise in my cheeks "It's my way of being able to say thank you after all the crap we've had to go through"

"That's awesome" she nodded "Now you guys back on tour as ofâ !"

"We start back on Monday" I nodded "We head out to Ireland for three dates and then the madness rolls on"

"Will you be wearing this on stageâ ! and I have to say you look stunning tonight"

"No I think this is a little too much for onstage, I'll be going back to normal"

"Can you give us any insight to the new Nickelback Album that we hear is in the works?" she grinned

"No sorry, that's more than my life's worth" Alfie shook his head "But I think some of the songsâ ! well let's just say we know where the writers mind was" I started to laugh "and thank god he get edited by the others"

"So some good stuff then?"

"No comment" I shook my head "They have their haters but who cares don't we all, and some of us have to work with haters" I shot a look at Lukas who was stood off to the side

"Well we can't wait to see you guys on the road again and again it was an amazing performance tonight". She went back to talking to the camera as Alfie and I walked away

"What was all that about?" Lukas caught my arm

"It's called an interview" I pulled my arm from him Alfie and I walked back through the crowd again getting stopped and hugged by a ton of peopleâ !

â lâ ! "We can hear you grinding your teeth" Kerion nudged Chad "Shes fine"

Uncovered Accent

'He's got his hand on her ass" Chad ran his fingers through his hair

'Yeah and she's moved away from him" Kellan Pointed out

"I know but still everyone knows she's married and they still go after her"

"She's a hot piece of ass Chadâ you saw it and went for itâ hell he tapped it" Mike laughed pointing to Kellan

"Dude" Chad shot Mike a look

"Sorry but deal with it she's a star, Ask Heidi she has to deal with girls pawing Alfie" Heidi snorted her drink down her nose.

"Hey O broke a girls nose for touching his ass the last time they were home" Heidi held up her hands

"Okay not the route for him to take" Mike rolled his eyes

"Oh you guys kill me" Chad sighed "I'm going to take my wife home to bed" he said his good nights and walked across the floor to me.

"Can we go" I looked at him as he stopped in front of me and put his arms round me his hands flat my me ass "I need a hot Canadian to get me out of the dress" I nibbled his jaw.

"Lets go" he kissed me "and nice dig at Lukas" he took off his jacket and put it round my shoulders as we walked out to the waiting car.

"I don't' want to even think about him" I got in the car Chad slid in after me "I have more pressing matters to handle" my hand slid under his shirt and I trailed my nails across the tight skin on his stomach. He moaned and pulled me onto his lap my ponytail wrapped round his hand as his mouth worked on my neckâ lâ lâ lâ lâ !..

Chapter 36: Interview and party

â lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ !.. Chad played with my fingers as we drove from home to Mike's house We'd gotten in changed and left all within two hours of touching back down in Vancouver from LA. He spoke to some radio station as he drove the interview having been pushed back from the day before I put my head back against the soft suede of the seat on his Lambo, The papers and news shows had blown up with coverage from the night before including my dress and the song, My phone had lit up like a Christmas tree with people calling wanting a piece of me and wanting to know if the dress could be auctioned. Chad's interview was coming through the speakers on the car.

"So Chad we have to ask the question" the DJ chuckled over the phone "How does it feel to be married to one of the hottest women on the planet ?"

"Dude how would you feel" He looked at me and smiled

"Tired" the guy laughed

"Well I'm with you on that" Chad took a deep breath

"What do you do about the guys hugging and rubbing on her" I raised my eye brow "I mean there's a shot of Kellan Lutz hugging her at the after party along with other guys"

"I know I've seen the pictures and you know something else I was there Kellan was partying with usâ !" "

"Plus he knows I go home and go to bed with him because I love him" I butted in

'Erâ ! Erâ !" the D.J. stumbled "I take it that' Christine is with you right now?"

"Yes she is we're in the car" Chad laughed "and I think she answered the question for me"

"Well if I'd known I'd have been interviewing the two of you I'd have thought of some questions for Chris as well"

"I have one" the second D.J. from the show chimed in "Chris when do you guys ever get alone time, it seems not a day goes by without new pictures of you guys somewhere"

"We take the chance to get all the time we can its never easy but we make the effort even if it's just before we fall into bed" Chad started to laugh "And there goes my husband's mind right into the gutter"

"Hey I'm not complaining" Chad smiled at me "It would be nice not to have people taking pictures of us every time we leave the hotel or the house but it's part of doing what we do" I nodded in agreement

"So where are you guys heading right now?"

"Chris is about to do a show?"

"Really where I haven't seen anything advertized" you could hear the D.J. taping on his computer

"You wouldn't it's a private party"

Uncovered Accent

"Yup NeverWest is getting paid in cupcakes" I nodded "which is all Kerion needs more energy"

"CupCakes"

"Yep Mikes Daughter blew off her famous Daddy and Uncle fro her favorite Aunt" I laughed

"You're playing a little kids party?"

"She's a ten year old with friends to impress and why not have the biggest band out there playing because the lead singer happens to be your Aunt" Chad sighed

"Wow that's one lucky girl because we heard you guys have been offered over a million dollars to play before the Formula One race in Dubai"

"Say what" I coughed on the water I'd just taken a sip of

"Okay if that was true I think we'd know about it" Chad pulled a face "But I'm not sure if Chris would be able to tear herself away from the race track and the cars"

"We'd do it as long as it was either before the start or after the finish" I laughed

"See Woman moan about having to be Hockey widows especially here in Canada I'm a Formula one Widower"

"Yeah right" I shot him a look "You watch it with me"

"So you both like each other's sports"

'At a push" I giggled

'See you can tell she's not Canadian" Chad poked me "And guys we have to wrap it up as we've got to go do family stuff and be ourselves without Press for a while"

"Well thank you for talking to us and thank you for giving us two for the price of one" Chad hung up his phone and looked at me

"I wish they'd get bored with asking me how it feels to be married to you?" He pulled into the drive of Mikes house and pressed the gate buzzer

"They won't until they find we're getting divorced" I shrugged "So get used to it because it's going to go on for a long time to come" The gates opened and Chad drove in

"Good" he got out and waited for me to grab my stuff before he took it off of me and we walked into the house.

"You guys made it finally?" Angela walked over and kissed my cheek and hugged Chad

"Blame her" Chad put down my bag and put Avalon's gift on the already loaded gift table "She wanted this hot body" he pushed his tongue in her cheek. Angela rolled her eyes at him.

Uncovered Accent

"Me I'm sorry who couldn't wait till the front door was closed" I put my hands on my hips "I have a rug burn across my back from the stairs" I poked his shoulder

"Oh My God you to have the sexually appetite of a field full of rabbits" Treanna walked in

"It's in the Genes" Mike smirked as he came down the stairs "Your underwater is still in the chandelier from when we got home" He pointed up to the frosted dome that hung from the high ceiling

"Mike" Angela flushed as he and Chad High fived each other.

"We have to be careful every time Ryan seems to get near me I get pregnantâ" Treanna trailed off and the room went silent. I took a breath

'So where's the birthday girl?" I smiled at all of them

"Oh she's outside with a bunch of her friends" Mike took my arm "I'll show you" I walked out with him

"Damn it Chad I'm sorry" Tre looked at him "I forget thatâ" he held up his hand

"She'll be okay" he smiled a little tensely "Don't worry about it. I'll take this up stairs for her you guys go out to the party" He picked up the bag and took the stair two at a time. Treanna hung her head Angela put her arm round her

"He's right Chris knows we all slip up and don't think about it" the started to walk out "It's Chad I think that's struggling to deal with it"â lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ !..

Chapter 37: Avalon's Birthday Tension

â lâ lâ lâ lâ !. â lâ lâ lâ lâ !.. "Wow nice to see you wore Clothes today Chris" Dan Laughed as I walked over to him

"Leave her alone you know damn well she looked hot" Brit swatted him

"Thank you" I smiled at her and hugged her.

"Heard the interview just" Kerion handed me a bottle of water "Nice way to crash it" he high fived me

"Well it had to be done you think I could keep my mouth shut" Dan opened his mouth only for Ryan to clamp his hand over it.

"Aunt Chris" I looked round as Avalon ran over "You think you can help me do my make up" she grinned

"Only of your Mom says its okay" I nodded as Chad walked over and slipped his arm round my waist "and you can help me get changes since Miranda's not here" Her eyes got wide.

"You're not wearing one of the normal stage costumes are you" Alfie looked at me

"No Mir toned me down" I laughed I looked at Chad "You okay?" he knew I was asking him about what Tre had said in the house.

"I'm fine" he hugged me closer to him "Go get ready" he smacked my butt and watched as I walked away

"So what was all that about?" Brit folded her arms "You mad at her about the dress yesterday?"

"Noâ ! hell no that dress is the dress of wet dreams"

"EW"

"OW" he winced at the Gibbs slap from Angela as she came outside

"It's a kids party Chad"

"Sorry" he smirked "We're all good I promise"

"Seems like every paper has her pictured in it" Pete looked at Chad "on and off the stage"

"Well she went out last night to make a statement and I think she carried it off" Brit looked at all the guys "You'd better have more security for when you go back on the road she'll need it" Brit walked over to where Angela had called her to help with something.

"She'll kill us if we do that" Ryan looked round

"Tell me about it" Chad sighed.

"Wow no heels Damn Chris you're short" Mike laughed they all looked round

Uncovered Accent

"Oh you have to stand next to Chad girl" Kerion smirked

"It's a kid's party the FMB's are tucked away" I groaned

"Hey you guys ready toâ No Heels Chris" Angela stalled "Damn that's a first"

http://www.polyvore.com/something_different/set?id=40409513

"Okay you all can bite my Wisconsin ass" I laughed walking away from them over to where we were supposed to perform for Avalon and her friendsâ lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ .

â lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ ! I hugged Avalon as she and her friends all came round me and the guys.

"Aunt Chris that was amazing" Avalon beamed "That was the best birthday gift ever"

"Wow kid, you have your Dad and Uncle Chad in one of the biggest bands on the planet" Kerion laughed putting his hands on her shoulders "and you wanted us"

"Hell yeah" Mackenzie Avalon's best friend grinned "Those guys are justâ well Oldâ !" all the other kids round started nodding and agreeing and talking about who was better NeverWest or Nickelback

"Yeah Aunt Chris is well AMZAING" Avalon rolled her eyes and held out her hands

"Oh thanks what about us?" Pete Pouted

"Well you guys are hot" Avalon blushed and her friends started to giggle

"I'm not saying a word" I shook my head and laughed.

"I have to agree with Avalon you're hot" I looked up at the guy that spoke

"Well thanks" I smiled

"I'm Craig I'm Mackenzie's big brother" he pushed his shaggy blond hair from his eyes

"Oh right nice to meet you" One think you had to be was always polite it was one of the first things Chad had taught all of us. I looked at where Avalon was bragging to her friends about getting to hang out with NeverWest when she was seeing her Dad on tour "Excuse me I need to go get changed"

"Why you look really good like that?" he moved in front of me "I was kinda hoping for the boots you normally wear though"

"Well thanks but I don't normally walk round wearing stage gear and I want to be comfortable with my family" I stepped round him.

"I saw one of your shows in Seattle" He stopped me from walking again "And I have to say you guys are one of the best bands in the world"

"And again thank you but we'd still be a bunch of band kids if we hadn't gotten really lucky" I nodded politely

Uncovered Accent

"I'm more of the football player" he flexed his muscles in his arms I raised my eye brow and I bit my lip and tried not to laugh

"So the jock rather than anything else?" I cocked my head

"Nothing wrong with Jocks" he frowned at me

"I never said there wasâ Hell some of my best friends are football players well were football players they've graduated now" I shrugged

"We're the same graduating year" he beamed

"Well maybe I graduated early like the others" I nodded to where the guys were still talking and laughing with the kids "Nice to meet a fan and now I need to go get out of this dress and get comfortable" he looked me up and down and licked his lips a little I moved round him yet again he caught my arm and pulled me a little

"I have a magazine with you and that Kellan guy in it you think you could sign it for me?" he rubbed his thumb on my arm

"Sure as soon as I've gotten changed and got to talk to My sister-in-lawâ this is still my Nieces birthday after all"

"Hey Sweetheart, you did an amazing job" Chad linked his hand with mine and pulled me from Craig. Chad's eyes showing how pissed he was as he looked at Craig "And Dude any chance you keep your hands off of my wife?" Chad squared up to him.

"Hey slow down" I got in between them "He was asking me for an autograph" Chad backed down and smiled at me before kissing me "I'm going to get changed, I won't be long"

"Okay Baby" Chad nodded he watched as I walked away

"What the hell she sees in an old guy like you is beyond me" Craig spat at Chad "I could show her what it is to get a real man" Chad stopped and looked at him and put his hands on his hips and smirked

"Dude do you even shave yetâ !" he chuckled "and if you even want to think about my wife you need to be respectful"

"Wifeâ she married you for the money" Craig put on a swagger "Or you have something on her because you're the same age as my Mom"

"I probably banged the ass off your mom in high school then" Chad shook his head "Do not even think of going near Chris again or you'll find out what it means to get beat down by a real man"

"Hey, Knock it the hell off" Mike got in-between them Ryan pulled Chad back "Chad this is your Niece's birthday" Chad looked at his brother "You can leave I'll get Mack to call you when she's done" Mike looked at Craig "You don't disrespect Avalon's birthday, my Brother or my Sister-in-lawâ ! Do you understand me kid?"

"I'll see him out" Dan walked over and grabbed Craig's arm and took him out of the side door

Uncovered Accent

"What the hell was that all about?" Ryan let go of Chad.

"Chris" he ran his hand through his hair "It kills me when guys come on to her"

"You're and Idiot" Alfie walked over "Like Chris would do anything wrongâ When we you realize that?"

"I know I'm justâ I need a drink and to cool off before Chris comes back down" he walked away from the guys and grabbed his beer and started talking to Ryan's wife and Kerionâ.

â. I walked out of one of the bedroom and dressed in my jeans and back in my heels after the amount of height crap the guys had given me.

http://www.polyvore.com/avalons_party/set?id=43040438

"Hey Chris" Angela walked over to me

"You think Avalon liked the show?" I chewed my lip nervously "I know how girls that age want it just rightâ hell Jess is a pain in the as about it"

"Chris she loved it and do you know how cool it is that she can tell her friends she knows you and then tell them you're married to her Uncle" Angela laughed "But heads as a heads up Chad's not happy right now" I groaned and leant on the banister of the stairs "He was toe to toe with Mackenzie's brother when you came into the house"

"You're kidding right"

"Nope, but I have to say Craig has a smart mouth on him because Mommy and Daddy give him everything and he thinks because they live next door to us he's in with the Rock star crowd" I shook my head

"He didn't do something dumb did he?"

"No Mike and the guys got in there before he got the chanceâ" she smiled linking my arm "I have to say I've never ever known Chad like this over a girlâ and I've known him for almost 20 years"

"Yeah is that a good thing though?"

"For him hell yes he's actually having to think about the crap that goes on once in a while and well he's better for it"

"He's going to get his ass jacked for being an ass though I get guys hitting on me at every event" I ran my hand through my hair

"Yes but do those guys then go and give you husband crap" She let go of my arm and walked into the kitchen.

I walked outside talking to people as I did. Ryan and Alfie had the guitars out and we're playing well battling making the kids laugh. Chad was talking with Mike his hands on Avalon's shoulders as they talked, I watched one of her friends Mothers walk over to Chad and was stroking her hands up and down his arm and he went into Chad fan mode and smiled at her and spoke to her as a group of her friends giggled like teens and snapped pictures. I wrapped my arms round myself as one of them walked over with a little baby and he was smiling at the baby, I felt a pang of guilt yet again. I took a deep rattling breath and put my head against the wall

Uncovered Accent

"You look like you need one of these" I looked up as Dan put a beer bottle out in front of me. "He's hot headed that's all" I took a drink and sighed

"It's going to get him in trouble and that's the last thing I want"

"Don't tell me you've never had a guy defend you before?"

"Not really friends didn't know what was happening" I shook my head "well till you guys and my guys came along"

"Well he's never defended anyone before either in the years I've known him" I watched as Chad had more pictures taken and had his ass felt up more than once.

"This annoys me were at a family thing and all people want is a piece of you guys"

"I think you'll find they want you as well" Dan laughed "and hell we know when to say no"

"You might but sometimes he doesn't" I nodded in Chad's direction

"Hey Chad" Angela came from the kitchen "You haven't had a beer have you"

"No why?" he shook his head

"Well you can do the beer run"

"Sure" he excused himself from the people he was talking to and walked over "You want to go for a ride?" he smiled at me

"Okay" I nodded handing my beer to Dan getting out for a while sounded good right now. "I'll be back."

Chapter 38: Airport fun

â lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ | "You look a little wound up" I looked across at Chad

"I'm good" He reached for my hand

"Really so why where you about to lay that kid on his ass" He looked at me "Angela told me you were toe to toe and the guys had to stop you" Chad ran his fingers through his hair

"I just snapped when he wouldn't let you leave. I watched him get in the way three times before he touched you" He looked out of the windshield "The way he was looking at youâ | I love you more than anything in this world. It scares me that some young good looking jerk can make you laugh and might sweep you away realizing you are over this old guy"

"Seriously get over the insecurity" I smirked "Deal cuts both waysâ | just how many times was your ass squeezed in the last twenty minutes, and the quick grope Ryan did was a dare from Kerion so that one doesn't count. Dan and I watched you get hugged and touched up by the soccer mom club" he smiled at that "Who do I get into bed with at night" I turned in the seat and slid my fingers up his leg making him jump "I have to live with it and I'm guessing you really have to start learning to do the same" I undid my seat belt and nuzzled the side of his neckâ lâ lâ lâ !..

â lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ | the next few weeks went by in a blur of venues and airports, We were all heading home for a week break and for me to get the photo shoot done with Kellan after it had been postponed and rescheduled twice. Lukas had kept his head down and kept out of my way, which was fine by me.

I put my feet up across Alfie's lap as we waited for the flight. The first class lounge Steward came over to us

"I'm sorry for the inconvenience but all flights have been grounded for the next few hours due to the fog" He wrung his hands together.

"Great as if we don't spend enough time in airports" Dan groaned

"We can play coaster Hockey" Mike picked up one of the cork drink coasters from under his Glass

"We got banned from that in France Remember we took out a window" Ryan pinched the bridge of his nose "Who's got the cards we'll play poker"

"Pete" Kerion Pointed at him

"Nope not me Chad said he'd got them" Chad looked up from the magazine in his hand

'What?'

"The card for Poker?"

'Dan's got them'

'Nah-ah" Dan shook his head as he tried to balance his cell phone on his finger

Uncovered Accent

"Great stuck in an airport with nothing but angry birds" Alfie grumbled "oh and great my phone just hung now no angry birdsâ. ARRRGHHHH" we all looked at him

"Okay someone get him a drink or a woman" Chad laughed "Dude calm down"

"Hey you're the one that forgot the cards" Mike Poked Chad

"I didn't know I was supposed to have them it's Chris's fault for distracting me" all the guys looked at me, I shrieked and jumped up as the coasters we hurled at me.

"You guys suck" I laughed peering out from behind a plastic Yucca plant. They all started to laugh as I stepped out Mike picked up one of my magazines and flipped through it. I sat back down

"Lets take the quiz in here?" He held up the magazine

"We haven't had enough to drink" Ryan pulled a face

"Well that only means slightly more intelligent answers than normal" I grinned

"Chad she's bitching again" Ryan laughed

"I'm staying out of this I want to have fun at some point in the next twenty four hours" Chad shrugged.

"Shut up" Mike held up the magazine

"Screw that lets just make up questions because I'm not giving away what eyeliner I use I don't truat you guys" Alfie smirked.

"Okay" Dan sat up "Most famous person in your Cell Phone?... Mine has to be Chris"

Chad * "Kid Rock"

Ryan * "Chris"

Mike * "Chris and then Bob"

Alfie * "Those guys from Nickelback"

Me * "Bob and Kellan"

Pete * "Chris"

Kerion * "you guys have famous people Damn I have just a lame bunch for friends I live with"

We all looked at him

"You're a tit aren't you" Dan sighed shaking his head at Kellan

"Yes and there's the next question Fake or real?" Kerion grinned

Me * "all real"

Uncovered Accent

Chad * "hers" he grinned reaching over and touching one of mine

"Okay stop that" Pete slapped Chad's hand "and I say real"

Dan * "which ever fits in my hand

Ryan * or mouth

Kerion * "See I learn so much from you guys" he high fived both of them

Alfie * "On my girlfriend real on the strippers in the bar the other night Fake"

Mike * "real"

Alfie sat forward "Okay Favorite part of your significant other?"

"Nice Chad has to be diplomatic here" Dan laughed

Chad * her boobs and her ass

"Do you know what the word diplomatic means" Dan groaned

"I do but I bet you can't spell it" Chad grinned

Me * his eyes" Chad looked at me and smiled "And his drift" I started to laugh

"Drift?" Mike looked at me and frowned

"Yep" I tipped my head and let my eyes wander to Chad's lap. Pete leant in and whispered in Mikes ear

"Okay I didn't need to know that it's my bothers crotch" Mike shuddered as I laughed at him

Alfie * "Heidi's smile"

Ryan * "I'm with Chris to a point Tre's eyes"

Dan * Her laugh

Pete * Herâ | just all of her"

We all got very quiet for a while as everyone thought of the ones they hadn't seen for a few weeks I looked at Chad he tipped his head and mouthed 'I love you' I got up and walked over and sat on his lap.

"Glad to be going home" he murmured kissing my shoulder

"Yep, I want to eat in for once eating out gets really boring"

"Hmmm maybe we can get a desert tray one night" I smiled at his suggestion

"One night I was thinking most nights" I kissed him

Uncovered Accent

"Hey Look what I found" Dan laughed as he routed in his bag for something "Poker anyone" he held up the cardsâ lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ l.

Chapter 39: Fan Mail

â lâ lâ lâ lâ ! Corey walked in with Danny and two large bags.

"Lukas suggested you make yourself useful while her tries to find out when you get getting out of here and take a look at some of these letters" he put the bags down

"He not got the balls to ask us himself?" I looked over my shoulder where Lukas was off to the side on his phone and tapping on his laptop

"Hey don't shot the messenger" Danny chuckled "Apparently one bag is NeverWest and the other is Nickelback"

"I'll get the coffee" Alfie got up and walked over to the Counter as Kerion Opened the first bag

"Crap" he choked "Someone soaked one of theses in perfume and pulled a letter out "And it's for Chad" he grinned and tossed the letter across the table to Chad as Dan put the cards away.

"Chris do you have to write him letters' Mike teased

'Hey that's not my perfume" I shook my head as Pete rifled through our bag grinning as he pulled on out addressed to him I tipped the bag out on the table "Have you ever noticed you get to recognize the handwriting of some of them" I looked round as I picked up and envelope this guy has been writing for months"

"She's a girl she picks up on things like that" Chad smirked "Honey that's called a stalker"

"Oh right and the perfume girl isn't she's been writing you for years" Ryan said as he opened a letter I looked at Chad and raised an eye brow.

"She's some crazy" he shrugged "You'll get guys like that as well" he tore open the letter as I opened the one in my hand and a naked picture of a guy fell out "See Creepy isn't it" he chuckled picking up the picture

"No it's gross" I laughed looking at the picture As Alfie came over.

"Ew Chris will you keep those pictures of Chad to yourself" He pulled a sucking on a lemon face

'Dude" Chad looked at him

"Okay the only way this is Chad is if it he'd been sitting in a snow bank believe me this guy has a long way toâ !ARGHHH" I got bombarded again with the coasters

"Chris we know he's blessed no need toâ !ew" Kerion shuddered

"I haven't got an issue letting people know I married a well hunâ !" Okay Dan and Kerion were up and charging at me I shrieked and ran for the restroom. Pete bent down and picked up the letter I'd dropped

"Oh my god listen to this guy" He laughed running his finger over the lines "I dream about being with you and holding you. Christine you have the amazingest body ever I want to lick pistachio ice-cream off of you" He looked round "This dudes weird and he used the word amazingest" Chad reached over and took the letter and

Uncovered Accent

carried on reading. Mike looked at him and frowned as Chad closed his eyes and folded the letter back up and put it on the table

"You want a drink?" Chad got to his feet as I came back from the bathroom.

"I'm good" I smiled putting my arms round him and kissing him "You look tired?"

"I'll be fine" He hugged me tight to him "I love you"

"You sure you're okay?" I looked at him

"I just want to get home with you" he smiled one of his melt my knees to jello smiles at me. I went and sat down as he went over to the bar.

"Oh this is classic" Ryan had picked up Chad's letter "This girl doesn't disappoint"

"Hey Chad can we read this out"

"Sure" he shrugged coming back over with a beer in his hand I picked up a letter and glanced over it and tossed it on to the table and looked at Alfie

"I'm not into reading these right now"

"Leave them then the Pr guys can handle them you know you get important ones forwarded to you" I nodded and picked up my bag and pulled out a file of wedding papers Heidi had sent me and started going through them as Ryan started to read out the letter from Chad's Notorious Perfume stalkerâ !â !

Chapter 40: Chad's Perfumed Stalker

My dearest sexy Chad (aka my Mr. Legs),

As you know, I am one of your biggest fans and so glad you guys have a new cd! I have been listening to it since the first day I got it and the songs are orgasmic; I can't help but to come here and now when I hear anything with your voice. You probably remember me from last tour, when you had to meet the hottie with the million dollar body. We both know you would pay just to touch it again but I would much prefer for us to hit the big screen and shoot a little love screen, though we were pretty close when I was backstage at the concert. If the jumbo screens had stayed on us for 2 more minutesâ

I still replay how we met. I grabbed my best friend and made my way to the bar. You told me to keep my distance because you're going to light it on fire. I had all I could take and handed the bottle to you. We got our bottles up and drank every drop until it all ran out. With another one down, we headed off the deep end and the more we drank the less that we had on. I know I had got everything you want, all rolled into one. You preferred it a little down home and what could I do, it's even more of a turn on when I've got a fast car. As I was driving, black on black, well we became just a couple animals. It got hot between us as you couldn't wait that long. You were beside me on the seat, had your hand between my knees and you controlled how fast we got by just how hard you wanted to squeeze. I could barely function as it was hard to steer with you breathing in my ear but I got revenge when I got both hands on your gear. It amazed me we didn't get a ticket going almost 90. But then fast means nothing with you. Didn't matter, we were never going to quit; there was nothing wrong with it. Though you were so good I was sure I would drive into a ditch.

Oh but the things you did to me that night, no man can ever compare to. The way we stopped by the door as you headed south. I thought we wouldn't make it in, and almost buckled when you started on me. What can I say? I like your pants around your feet and I like the dirt that's on your knees. Oh that tongue, you could flicker like the sticker on a new Ferrari. You know just how to make me say please so there was no way I could say no. Oh baby, we had that simple need, so filled with ecstasy just proving you knew how to mark the spot because it was the one you really wanted. I should have known you lied when you said you only wanted to lick me that night. Oh yes, meeting you sex was always the answer there was never a question.

The way you were at attention, oh we both knew I wanted you. I like to take my time though. That more than fortunate form of torture, the way my hands move as I like to touch and tease. It's always fun for me, it's always unbelievable. I know well that nothing is faster than falling to your knees. I didn't want a lollipop but I sure love a sucker and you were turned on at how I could walk like a model and whisper in your ear talking like a trucker. You moaned at those sexy little lip tricks. As I got a hold on you, I wasn't letting go. After all, you were locked and loaded and ready to go. But moments later, errr, well let's just say I knew how to lick that pistol clean. I know you couldn't get enough of what I do.

Good god almighty! Just look at that body. I had a dirty mouth but it tasted so clean with each taste of you. You knew everything I do, I do for you because it's what you have been dreaming of. It was like a scene from a Baywatch rerun (though you got me into a lot less) and you were hotter than the barrel on a squeezed machine gun. But I would make sure you go home with that pistol clean. Your eyes opened wide as I got lower than a Maserati; I don't think you ever saw someone move that way. That night is forever in mind. I was more than your midnight queen, you turned me into your personal sex machine. But you had to take it up a notch, so I watched what you wanted us to do. We tried everything that night. It took me hours later to remove all the jello from the tub, but next time we should add some chocolate and whipped cream. We rolled around for hours without ever coming up. And don't forget how we had to borrow batteries from the TV remote to keep it on. Oh so very good. We went for hours until the sun came up. We were so good and sweaty we couldn't stand up. We loved it when the lights went down and the power was out. It kept us out of trouble as

Uncovered Accent

the neighbors complained. They probably would have called the cops, FBI and CIA since they heard screaming and thought we were in pain. Gladly we didn't answer when my parents came and thought I died when I didn't phone. But with no lights, it was simple: for all intents and purposes there was nobody home. Haha I laughed at imagining you telling them it was my mouth you were kissing. Such sweet lies. Oh darling don't think I forgot about what we did hanging upside down, I really thought we would end up in the emergency room. You taught me things I never knew. You had a thing for watching me naked with my favorite pair of heels on. Of course that led to me almost riding you across the lawn. I couldn't let the night finish without you being the pony in your own rodeo show. You tried, but you couldn't control me the way I was going to climb all over you. We thought we were never going to stop, but had to when our legs gave out. I am sure if there was a way, we would have tried sitting in a treeâ maybe next time.

So sweetheart let me know when you are ready for the next go round and we will make it happen. I can tell you are doing that sexy half grin now and what my fingers would do to your new hairstyle. I am sure you still have my number; it was easy to remember with all the 69's in there. And I'm easy to identify as I seem to stand out in the crowd. You probably remember that tattoo on my left hip as I was dressed up like a princess, smelling better than any flower in the desert. Or maybe you will remember the freckles on my chest which you always liked best or the white stains on my dress only you know about. I guess no one taught me not to talk with a full mouth. You know I love the night scene as your bar queen. I will be waiting in the room when we meet. I will dance on anything I can dance on, swinging around under the hot lights, underneath the spotlights, ready to go all night. But you will notice I'll tease by sucking on my thumb because you always thought I looked cuter with something in my mouth. Just let me know baby. No is a dirty word, I'm never going to say it first because it is just a thought that never crosses my mind. You can tell Christine to kiss it goodbye as you come to me. I wonder what's up there but we can put it to the test; it's not that hard to figure you out. Better yet, better bring your friend along since its better off together than just one at a time. Since that time I can only think about getting with you again. Oh how I want you under my tongue, to have all of you all over me. I can't get over the noises that you make the second you are done. You know I am a giver and it gets me off. If it's been on TV or ever in a magazine, just tell me and I'll make your fantasies into a reality. I will deliver every dirty thought and do every naughty thing you want because I am into everything you want to do.

When you drive up looking for that brunette from New York, since I have moved from California, just ask politely if the devil needs a ride. I'll look all innocent even though the angel from my right side won't hang out with me that night. This is how you remind me how with you I am always feeling way too damn good. So when you gotta be with somebody, this doesn't have to end because I will be ready for the next go round.

Your devoted fan and true lover forever,

Lala

â I looked round as Ryan finished reading

"I haven't heard half of those lyrics" I said quietly

"I know" Chad looked at me and then at the guys "We need to increase security all that information was locked in the Studio Safe"

"Dude this is insane" Dan rubbed his hand over his face "Has anyone been at the studio over the past six weeks?"

"It was rented out" Chad nodded "Damn it" He got up and pulled his phone from his pocket and walked over to the corner of the room.

Uncovered Accent

"I hope you guys are taking Danny and Corey back with you" Pete looked at me, I nodded

"Don't worry if she tries to come near Chad I'll smell her a mile off" I yawned putting the file of papers in my bag and looking over Alfie's shoulder as he played something on his phone "I'll set Bruce the cat on her"â lâ lâ lâ !..

Chapter 41: Mikes Say

â lâ lâ lâ lâ ! I tried to sound convincing and calm as I said it but to hear the words of someone saying what she thought she and Chad had and what she wanted him to do to her and her to do to him made my skin crawl, right now I couldn't look at Chad the jealously monster in me wanted to scream, One thing seeing him get hugged on and touched but he got to walk away this was in someone's head, someone's fantasy of him. I put my head on Alfie's shoulder and closed my eyes My head phones were playing the music from my I-pod quietly making my mind sink away from thoughts of Chad being with someone else. Chad walked back over and sat down.

"Sorted?" Ryan looked at him

"Joey's going round to check it out and go back over who has been there and then we got from there" he pinched the bridge of his nose Kerion had his feet across the spare seat his head back snoring Pete was on his laptop sending e-mails and Alfie was still playing on his phone "How long's she been out?" he sighed tipping his head and looking at me the fan mail still piled on the table the naked guys picture face down with a note on the back in my handwriting reading 'shred this'

"I don't know" Mike shrugged "She didn't look to happy after Ryan read the letter"

"Did you see the letter from the naked guy" Chad looked over his shoulder at his brother Mike nodded. Chad let his head fall back for a minute before sitting back up. "I'm holding her back"

"What" Mike frowned and put down the book he was reading

"Chris" He frowned "I'm a selfish son of a bitch"

"Okay you're seriously not making sense" Mike shook his head

"I married Chris because I wanted her and I didn't want anyone else to have her" Chad sat forward and rested his elbows on his knees.

"Chad I have to tell you but that's why 99.9% of guys marry the girls they do" Mike stretched "I did"

"I'm holding her back from taking over the world with these guys" He looked over the four of us "That guy said I was holding her back in that letter"

"You have to be kidding me" Mike put his hand on Chad's shoulder and pushed him a little getting his attention fully "Well you can live without her then" he shrugged

"What?" Chad looked at him wide eyed

"Well do you want to be with someone else and are you okay with Chris moving one and seeing that in the press?" Mike cocked his head

"Fuck no" Chad snapped

"Well how do you think Chris feels? Don't you think if she thought you were holding NeverWest back you and her would have "the Talk" with you" Mike did the quotation marks in the air "I get it from Angela every time I leave to go on the road about her holding me back and dude she's my rock and my backbone you know

Uncovered Accent

none of us would be the guys we are without the girls we love" Chad rubbed the back of his neck "Chris has been through a lot but since that ass got locked up she knows what she wants and she's so damn focused on it" he nudged Chad with his leg "the career part I understand but I'm still trying to work out how you got so damn lucky to get her" "I love and adore my sister-in-law way that is" Mike teased trying to make Chad smile

"I don't know there's the age she's coming twenty for god sake and she's doing meet and greets with guys" "

"ARGGGHHH Don't do this man" Mike balled his fist and punched Chad's arm and got next to his ear "She's already had to go through bullshit with guys her own age look at the Russian and the fucker in jail right now" he hissed "Do not let her worry about losing you" he backed off a little and Chad looked at him "right now she has the stability she needs, the sort of backing she's never had, she's grown and become the woman she is because she can count on you" " he narrowed his eyes "She can right, count on you?"

"Don't ask stupid questions you know she can and so does she" Chad looked at me and then back to Mike.

"Well stop fucking questioning what you and she have" Mike rubbed his hands together "I talk to her man and she isn't going anywhere, she looks at you the way Brit looks at Dan and how Tre looks at Ryan and how I know my wife looks at me, they'll carry us through anything but you and her need to hold each other up you do the same thing she can't step back from the spotlight just like you can't" Mike shook his head "She changed you for the best without trying" Chad raised his eyebrows "After what Mari did you were a loose cannon Chris sang once and hooked you" Chad cracked a smile "Damn we all knew it and saw it why do you think we were all okay with you up and marrying her without us there" Mike put his arm round Chad and hugged him "She never asks for anything and she loves you and really can you want more than that"

"Your right and I love her too, bu" "

'AH no buts, talk to her if you're worried. If she wants to leave you for another guy will you roll over or fight for her? Or like I said before be okay with someone else being with her"

"Hell no"

"Well you have your answer, She's not Marianne, Chris knows what it's like to be hurt so don't compare the two of them and don't give me the bullshit that you haven't because we're guys and we all compare past and present girls it's in the male gene" Chad chuckled a little

"Thanks Bro" He took a deep breath

'Yeah well I have to kick you into touch sometimes like when we were kids" Mike picked up his book as Chad reached over and touched my cheek making me smile at the feel of his touch even in my sleep

"And Chad you need to hold onto any girl willing to put up with you" Dan Butted in "As long as it's Chris" " " " " " " " "

Chapter 42: rain on the parade

â lâ lâ lâ lâ ! Corey pushed open the front door of the house He and Danny walked round going into each room making sure no one was there before they walked back to Chad and I.

"All good" Chad looked at them

"Yep" Corey nodded we'll go get settled in the other end of the house

"Thanks guys" I hugged both of them

"Don't worry no ones going to get in" Danny Smiled "Night" they both walked away I looked at Chad

"You hungry?"

"For you" he wrapped his arms round me "You want to come to bed Mrs. Kroeger?"

"Oh let me think about that" I grabbed his hand and moved for the stairs as the phone started to ring. He stalled and looked at it "You so much as inch toward that phone Chad Kroeger and I'll withhold all husband rights" He turned and looked back at me "Okay well maybe I won'tâ ! but we just got in and it's going to be some fuckwit wanting a piece of us" I let go of his hand and took off my shirt and tossed it at him and took a step back and slid my arms round my back as the phone kept ringing "Now think about it" I smirked in hooking my bra and holding it against me "Me naked or theâ !" the answer machine cut in

We're not here Leave a message* Okay you are so both there I know you are. Chad will you get off my best friendâ ! Damn Chris how you don't walk with a limp I'll never knowâ !

I looked at Chad and he groaned and Miranda's voice echoed off the walls

â !.. anywhoooo girl apparently you need to be primed and ready to go for this shoot with Mr. screen-door, god he still makes me go funnyâ !. Sorry distracted there by the thought of Kellan'sâ ! Okay well spa time and I'm sorry to say this you're booked in for a full wax and brush up

Chad looked at me and grinned

â !.. Bald as a coot as my old Grammy would say but don't worry girl I'll be there to hold your hand Heidi is meeting me in Vancouver on Wednesday you need to be at the spa by 11â ! And no Chad you can't come its girly time, but you get to smooth the lotion on the waxed parts of my best friend because there is a limit to what I'm prepared to do for my BFF. Love you guys

The phone clicked

"Well you were right it was a fuck..." I put my hand over his mouth

"I'll tell her you said that" I laughed

"Like hell you will" he tugged my hand away and reached for my bra and dropped it on the stairs "Now come on there's a pole with your name on it"

Uncovered Accent

"Not unless I get my sharpie!" I squealed as he chased me up the stairs as the phone rang again "Damn It Mir" the answer machine picked it up again

We're not here leave a message * Chad it's Lukas!

I groaned and sat on the stairs

! Pick up I know you're home I had Danny call me when you were all there! Chad! pick up the phone!

I got up and moved round Chad and grabbed the phone

Me * Chad's busy. Now what do you want? We're on a break and we just got home

Lukas * busy doing what?

Me * ME!

Lukas * I need to talk to him about business

Me * he can call you back

Lukas * really it's about Marianne

I felt my blood go cold and I took a deep breath and looked up the stairs to Chad

"You need to talk to him! I'm going to shower and call Mir back" I handed him the phone and grabbed my t-shirt

"Sweetheart!" Chad looked at me with a puzzled expression

"Nothing like your ex fiancée's name to rain on the moment" I kissed his cheek and walked up the stairs to our room.

I kicked off my shoes and tossed my purse onto the bed before walking in the bathroom I turned on the shower and went over to my vanity and started to take off my jewelry. I looked at my reflection and took a deep breath. What the hell did he see in me? I was a girl from the sticks with a messed up life until now and the crap still keeps coming. I looked down and my arms and stood up and ran my fingers over the white lines and scars, Bet Marianne didn't have battle scars like these! she always seemed perfect. I looked back in the mirror and ran my hand over my stomach no scars on the outside just fucked up on the inside. I turned away and took off the rest of my clothes and got under the hot stream of water trying to think of anything but Lukas and Marianne. I got out and wrapped my robe round myself and wrapped my hair in a towel, I grabbed my cell phone from y purse and dialed Miranda.

Mir * see I knew you were at it

Me * no we weren't. I was showering

Mir * okay it's rarely you shower alone

Me * well this time I did

Uncovered Accent

Mir * okay girl what's up?

Xander * hey you everything okay?

Me * I'm fine it's justâ ! it's jet lagâ !

Why I just lied to my best friend and my cousin I had no idea

Me * so we having a full spa Day then?

Mir * yep. Xander has to go back to school tomorrow so Heidi and I are having a break in Vancouver but don't worry we won't crash Casa Kroeger. We're staying in town at a hotel shopping and clubbingâ ! Oh don't you look like that Xander Sommers like you don't party your ass off in Miami when you're in school

Xander * Chris I love you and I'll call you later in the week I'm going to let you and my partying girlfriend talk

Me * okay, love you to and kiss Jess for me

Xander * will do

I heard him kiss Mir and then a door close

Mir * so what's wrong?

Me * nothingâ !

Mir * whatever I know you Christine Kroeger remember

The door opened to the bedroom and Chad walked in

Me * Same shit different day, look I'll talk to you and Heidi on Wednesday, no go do whatever gross things you do to my cousin and have a safe flight up here

Mir * will do and Girl hang tight okay.

I hung up the phone and looked at Chad he walked over to the bed and sat down next to me, he looked like he wanted to screamâ !â !â !â !.

Chapter 43: Altogether

â lâ lâ lâ lâ ! I put my phone on the nightstand and pulled my knees up to my chest.

"I don't want to ask" I sighed

"It's nothing" He smiled at me the smile not lighting his eyes

Hmmmm" not what your face is telling me

"She wants more money each month and she wants your assets taken into account as we're now married"

"She'll want new teeth if I see her" I snapped getting off the bed and walking over to the window.

"She can't touch your stuff I promise" Chad came up behind me and put his hands on my shoulder

"Fuck the money" I turned round to face him "Hell if it would mean she would get off your ass I'd give her Mac" A smile broke out on Chad's face "Why are our ex's pains in the god damn ass" I put my head on his chest He tugged the towel from my hair letting it fall damp and loose.

"I don't know But I know what you mean Kellan's royal pain" he chuckled. He took a deep breath "Fuck them" he lifted my chin "Now where were we before we were interrupted" his hand dropped to the tie on my robe "Oh I remember I was going to have something to eat"â lâ lâ lâ lâ !..

â lâ lâ lâ !.. Over the next few days Chad and the others were in the studio working on the new album, while I went running round the roads close to home with Corey and Danny nerves were starting to climb like they always did before doing a photo shoot I was working out five hours a day to make sure everything would look good.

"Chris we've done five miles after everything else" Corey looked at me as we ran up the drive you need to take a break "Damn girl I've known drill instructors drive the recruits less than you drive yourself"

"Suck it up Marine" I laughed "and I have to go in front of a camera in two days all but naked" I held out my arms.

"Chris with all due respect" Danny held up his hands "You look good without doing all the extra trainingâ ! you've got an awesome body"

"Dude you hitting on my sister-in-law?" Mike laughed as he walked out of the house with a bottle of whiskey "Hey Chris" He hugged me "Ew sweaty"

'She just ran five miles" Danny folded his arms over his chest "you tell her she looks good and she doesn't need to do all the extra"

"I'm surprised she has the energy Chad hasn't stopped yawning all day" Mike laughed and he said it's all your fault" he poked me as he walked round me

"Hey it's not meâ ! wellâ ! we wereâ !" the three of the stood looking at me "Okay it was my fault but he shouldn't be so damn good" I laughed walking into the house, the phone was ringing

Uncovered Accent

Me * Yep

Kellan * okay does no one answer the phone

Me * I think you'll find I just did

Kellan * I tried your cell, Chad's cell and this is the fourth time I've tried the house

Me * Okay calm downâ Chad's in the studio and I was out running.

I walked to the fridge and pulled out a bottle of water

Me * so what's up?"

Kellan * I'm in Vancouver and no NO ONE

Me * Oh you poor babyâ I'm sure there's a girl with your name on somewhere in the city

Kellan * Okay I was calling my best friend for some help

Me * Where are you?

Kellan * I just told you Vancouver

Me * Oh I'm so hanging up

Kellan * I'm at the hotel

Me * Narrows it down doofus

Kellan * the four Seasons

Me * See that wasn't hard was it

Kellan * you give me as much crap as my sister does

Me * I know I spoke to her yesterday and she told me to

Kellan * I knew it

Me * well I have Heidi and Miranda staying there they can keep you company

Kellan * nice see if I can make Miranda turn that wonderful shade of red again

Me * Tell you what let me shower talk to Chad and then come get you and you can come out here to the house for a while I'll get Mir and Heidi to come out as well

Kellan * but doing that we can't all fit in that sweet car of yours

Me * I still owe you a ride don't I?

Kellan * hell yeahâ

Uncovered Accent

Me * The girls are out shopping for bachelorette stuff right now so I wasn't allowed to go along so they can get a cab, I'll call you back in thirty minutes.

Kellan * sounds like a plan

I hung up and walked up the stairs and showered and got dressed and headed out for the studio. I walked in to the sound of Chad's voice singing one of the new songs I leant on the back of Dan's Chair. I watched him put his heart and soul into the song.

"You do know you can't do the nasty while we're all in here" Dan looked back at me and laughed

"Shut up" I swatted him "Sounds good?"

"It was the drums it makes it" Dan grinned as Chad walked out of the booth

"Hey Sweetheart" he smiled at me "You eaten?"

"No not yet and I know I have to Corey yelled at me as I left the houseâ but have you spoken to Kellan"

"Yep I called him back about ten minutes ago" He nodded "We calling it quits here in about an hour and everyone's coming round to grill out and hang out" he pulled me to him "and I called Miranda and I'm sending a car to pick her and Heidi up around three" he grinned at earning the brownie points for getting the girls sorted out for me

"Even your mother-in-law's coming" Ryan laughed

Damn better get the steam shower warmed up" Dan Ducked as I hurled a pillow from the couch at him

"I'm going before I get anymore abuse" I kissed Chad "I love you"

"I love you too" he patted my butt as I turned away from him "Oh and Kellan asked if you'd take my car"

"Yeah right, he knows a real car when he sees it" I called over my shoulderâ lâ lâ !..

Chapter 44: Best friends and Family

â lâ lâ lâ lâ ! I walked in the the four seasons the odd paparazzi was hanging round outside as I crossed the lobby.

"Hey Sexy" Kellan laughed getting up from one of the couches in the lobby

"Sorry I took so long there was road construction on the way in" I grinned at him as he wrapped his arms round me and put me in to one of his Bear hugs before kissing my cheek

"No problem" He let go of me "Are you eating?" he frowned at me and then flashed his dimples

"Chad been talking to you?"

"Now Chris its guy code, you know I can't tell you that" Kellan put his hand on his heart

"Oh you suck" I swatted him "do you know how much damn guy code I have to deal with day in day out when Miranda's not around it's me and seven guys and a total douche bag" I linked his arm as we walked back across the lobby.

"Chad said Lukas has got it in for you now" I nodded

"No idea why" I sighed "We've always butted heads right now I want to take his off" the door man opened the door I let go of Kellan and stepped into the humidity he walked out behind me.

"Chad's ready to take him down a peg or two" Kellan put on his sunglasses

"I know and so are the others he's just damn good at his job" I handed the tag to the Valet and faced Kellan "He seems to have the knack of saying the right thing to get me climbing the wall"

"You want me to call in some Marines I know to help you out?" He chuckled "My brother got home last week for R&R"

"So why are you here and not there with the family" I groaned

"This shoot has been put off three times I'm starting a movie next week so this week is the only time I have with you guys being free as well" He smiled "He's flying up to the set for a few days next week so I get to see him before he heads back out thereâ ! Oh damn that's hot" he whistled as the Valet pulled up in my car

"Kellan met Macâ ! Mac this is Kellan" I stepped off the side walk and handed the Valet the tip.

"Mac?" He stopped with the door in mid air

"Yeah" I grinned "McLaren"

"You've named your car?"

"Yup I have Mac and Chad has mutton" I got in and closed the door

Uncovered Accent

"Mutton the guy has a Lamborghini for god sake" Kellan got in and closed the door "it's a Bull on the hood ornament on his car"

"I know Mid west boy" I laughed "Lamb as in the meatâ Oh forget it" I grinned "Ready?"

"Oh yeahâ !. Unless you drive like myâ !" I pulled out into the traffic and weaved in and out of the car "Okay I was going to say like my Mom but I see you're more race car driver"

"Yep" I settled back and lifted my foot before I got pulled over

"So why all the insane working out?" he asked

"Chad again?"

"Guys code and it wasn't just him"

"This shootâ it's different?"

"Yeah we're doing a commercial as well" he laughed

"I'm not an actress, I sing" I chewed my cheek "They can airbrush pictures they can't do the same to a commercial"

"Jeesh Chris you look amazing the tour keeps you toned and fit enough as well as your husband" he poked his tongue out at me.

"I'm nervous" I glanced across at him "I can't help it I'm still trying to come to terms with everything that happened to me, Like you deep down I'm still a kid from the ass end of now where that made good, On stage I can put on the face and the front and do what I do, everything else terrifies the ever living crap outta me"

"We know" he sighed "But you have me there to make you laugh Chad's going be there and you know he won't let you fall on your ass"

"I know" I smiled at him "Thank you?"

"For what?"

"The pep talk, the stepping back andâ !"

"You don't thank me for that, you both needed a damn push so I had fun and then pushed, and got a new best friend or two outta the deal" I pulled in the drive and the gate opened "It's huge" Kellan looked at the house

"I know that's why I married him" I pulled up and got out, it was good to be able to be me round the people that meant the world to me. I opened the front door. The sound of talking and laughing was coming from the kitchen. I looked round at Kellan "Come on" He followed me in to the packed kitchen.

"So much for carrying on for another hour, I've been gone less than that"

"Yay Party can start Kellan's Here" Dan Handed Him a drink "And the only reason you're back so fast is you drive like a mad womanâ ! Ow" he groaned as Brit Gibbs slapped him.

Uncovered Accent

"Hey Mom" Mike Yelled out the door "Chris is here"

"Hey Chris showers on" Ryan Laughed making everyone start laughing like drains plied with booze. I flicked him the fingers As Debbie walked in.

"Hi Honey" she hugged me "You eating?"

"OH I'm going kill him" I groaned "Yes I'm eating"

"Damn thats a piece of fine ass" She looked round me.

"MOM" Mike hung his head As Angela started to laugh Chad walked in wiping his hands on his shirt

"Grills litâ | Hey Baby" he kissed me "DUDE" he grinned at Kellan

"Party time" Kellan hugged him

"Hell yeah, Come one see the toys" all the guys walked out of the house

"Okay so I take it the beer pong has been happening since mid morning" Tre looked at me

"Yup Mike got the whiskey around midday" I nodded I looked over to Chad's Mom who was standing by the door looking out "Deb you okay?"

"OOOOO He took his shirt off" all the girls crammed round the door as the sight of Kellan stripping off his t-shirt "That I could lick for a whileâ | Where'd he come from and can I get one"

"Debbie" Angela laughed

"Ask Chris She's licked it" Britt giggled and walked out to the pool

"Love you too" I moaned as my mother-in-law looked at me "That's Kellan the guy I do the underwear shoots with, the guy I was seeing before Chad and I got together, the guy that told Chad to take a chance with me" I looked out of the door "I'm sure he'll let you touch his abs if you ask him" I giggledâ |â |â |â |

Chapter 45: New Daddy

â lâ lâ lâ !.. "We're here" I looked round as Miranda and Heidi walked round the side of the house I got up and hugged both of them "Oh you're bachelorette party is going to kick ass" Heidi Smirked

"I seriously want a quiet night with the girls" I groaned

'Chris like Chad's going to have a quiet night for his Bachelor party" Angela looked at me "And hell we're going to throw you one kick ass party"

"Yeah remember I have to watch what I'm doing" I looked at her "NO STRIPPERS"

"Would we" Brit grinned and tipped her head

"Yes I've seen the pi9ctures from yours" I laughed "But you can stay pretty much anonymous"

"Yes our rock star here doesn't get that privilege" Mir giggled "So we have to do it like a covert Operationâ !. OOOOO COREY Do you know any SEALS' Corey looked over from where all the guys were looking and playing on the ATV's

"I hate to ask Why?" He put his hands on his hips

"We need some sneaky stuff doing" Angela laughed

"Oh I'm so hiding the night you plan this shit" I shook my head It scared the hell out of me the plans these girls could come up with.

"Girls have you seen him over there" A slightly grinning mother-in-law giggled pointing to Kellan who was standing talking to Chad.

"Heidi, Miranda this is Debbie my Mother-in-law" I cocked my head

"Who has a thing we've discovered for men like that" Treanna sighed looking over to Kellan I Looked at her and shook my head

"He's just a guy"

"Bull shit they don't make more than one like that at a time" Debbie laughed

"KELLAN" he looked up I waved him over He jogged across to us

"What?"

"Can you do something for me?"

"Sure" He nodded

"Please let Debbie touch your abs" I smiled. Oh this was payback for the whole bursting in on Chad and I. Kellan started to laugh "She doesn't think you're real"

Uncovered Accent

"Well there's my sign to leave if he's here" I sighed kissing Chad again "Love you

"Love you too and have fun with the girls"

"Fun isn't part of it when Wax is involved" I sighed picking up my purse and grabbing the keys for Mac. Mike and Ryan looked at each other and shuddered "Exactly the things you have to do" I rolled my eyes "Love you guys" I walked out of the front door.

"Hey Girl" Dan hugged me as he was talking to Lukas "Rough this morning"

"As a bears ass" I laughed ignoring Lukas "Have a good day"

"You too" he grinned I got in my car and headed out into the city for a spa day with the girls and some much needed catch up time with both of them. .

Chapter 46: SPA

http://www.polyvore.com/spa_day_with_girls/set?id=43121439

â lâ lâ lâ lâ !.. I pulled up at the hotel where the girls and Kellan were staying and got out of the car. The valet smiled at me and handed me the tag as I stepped onto the sidewalk.

"Good Morning and welcome to the Four seasons" The door man Nodded to me as he opened the door

"Thank you" I stepped inside with the odd photograph being taken.

"Your husband is in trouble" Heidi walked across the lobby to me "you know I don't drink often"

"I know, but you didn't say no" I laughed hugging her

"How do you do it?"

"You learn to drink when you're around the guys I'm around all the time" I linked her arm "Where's Mir?"

"She went into the spa to get one of those detoxifying wraps" Heidi smirked she was rough "And I think Kellan carried me to bed last night I can't remember getting out of the elevator"

"I did" we both jumped as Kellan put his hands on our shoulders "Hey You" He kissed my cheek "Thank you for an amazing afternoon"

"You're welcome"

"I'm supposed to be heading to your place again I'm waiting to get picked up" he looked at his watch making me smile it was the watch I'd brought him for Christmas.

"Why?"

"Chris I'll go tell them you're here" Heidi Said moving away from both of us

"I'll be two minutes" I nodded at her I faced Kellan

"Well It's something about the shoot" He chewed his lip

"Okay stop with the lip thing what's bugging you?" I tipped my head and took off my glasses "I know you to well Lutz"

"I'm hung over and tired" He smiled at me "I'm okay" he rubbed my arms "Stop worrying about everyone else girl"

"I can't it's what I do" I moaned "and Chad never said anything about the shoot"

"Lukas was the one that called me" Kellan shrugged "took me everything I had to not tell him he was a douche for treating you the way he does" I hung my head "I didn't say itâ !"

Uncovered Accent

"Okay" I sighed "Call him tell him you'll take my car" I handed him the Valet tag "I'm going to be here for a bout hour hours if you're not back I'll get a cab or something"

"Your car?" He blinked at the tag in his hand

"Yes now go before I rethink my offer" I kissed his cheek "and remind my husband he's bringin desert tonight"

"Okay that's some sexually thing with you two isn't it" Kellan laughed walking backwards

"Yes" I nodded "And if it's something big about the shoot call me to stop me freaking out"

"Nope" he winked at me "Have fun with the girls and tell Mir I found her earring in the hall outside of their room" I nodded and waved and pushed open the door to the spa.

"Mrs. Kroegerâ It's a pleasure to have you here" the girl behind the counter beamed at me "Your friends are back here" I followed her back to where Heidi was dressed a fluffy white robe and laughing at a tightly bound Miranda squirming on the bed she was lay on. Her face covered a green mask with pads on her eyes I walked over to her and lifted the pads

"You're supposed to keep still and relax"

"Bite meâ I forgot to pee and I'm dying her and oh you're husband and Mike are so in trouble" she groaned

"Oh you can drink as well as the rest of us do not blame them for your hangover"

"Oh the hangover I can handle but apparently a Mr. Kroeger put in for a six am wakeup call and there is only two" she tried to hold up to fingers and couldn't "Damn itâ there's only two Mr. Kroeger's with a sick sense of humor I know"

"Nice" I laughed putting the eye mask back on her eyes "You lie there and think about waterfalls" Heidi snorted with laughter.

"Bitch" Mir muttered as I took the rob and flip flop slippers that the manager held out to me. Heidi sat with me while I changed.

"You sure you're okay?" I asked slipping on the robe "You and Alfie are good right?"

"What Oh yeah we're fine" she smiled at the mention of his name "Mir's a little off" she chewed he lip

"Miranda's always a little off" I laughed sitting down next to her.

"No she's been quiet since last week after she came back to Florida after the awardsâ Well she's never quiet but she's beenâ I don't know off and then this morning she was pacing around in the room when I got up drinking a whiskeyâ" she looked at me "Chris I know what you guys do with the drinking and the herbal cigarettes" she rolled her eyes "but could sheâ"

"Oh finally I can pee" Mir streaked by the two of us into the closet bathroom. I put my hand on Heidi's and squeezed.

Uncovered Accent

"Let's see how it goes today and then I'll try to talk to her" Heidi smiled at me as the toilet flushed and Mir walked out and braced herself on the door.

"Okay I feel better" she smiled but I noticed the smile not quite making it to her eyes "Morning Chris" She hugged me tight for longer than normal.

"Mirâ !" !"

"So we need to get you ready for the shoot tomorrow" she rubbed her hands together "and for being mean to me and making me think of water when I needed to pee you're so going first to get waxed"

'Oh hell no" I shook my head

'Come on Chris we're right here with you" Heidi smiled trying not to show the worry for Mir

"I called here yesterday if I'm getting it done then so are my two best girlfriends" they both looked at each other and then at me.

"No way it'll hurt" Mir Freaked

"Hey I have to"

"you get paid a shit ton of money to" Heidi shuddered

"Oh my god you're such girls" I laughed

"You can all go at the same time" one of the technicians smiled "we have a room where we can do all three of you at once" we all looked at each other.

"Hey look at like this I'm doing Alfie and Xander a favor imagine how surprised they'll be when you get to see them" I tried to rationalize

"Chris" Mir raised an eye brow

"Oh come on stand by me please I have to be all but naked in front of a room full of people and make out with a man that's not my husband tomorrow"

"Oh don't you throw that out there" Mir wagged her finger at me

"Alfie would be surprised" Heidi chewed her lip "Fine I'll go for it only if you hold my hand" she looked at me

"Deal" I nodded "So just you" I tipped my head and looked at "Believe me it's amazing when you get all hot and heavyâ !" !"

"Okay I'll do it" she snapped a little "Sorry I'm just a littleâ !" !tired" she took a deep breath as we followed three of the technicians back to a larger room . we all lay down on the beds in there

"Oh I'm so getting scenes from the forty year old virgin playing in my head right now" Heidi looked across at me.

Uncovered Accent

"Oh The Man-o-lantern thing" I laughed "I'm going to kill one of you if you scream Kelly Clarkson's name out" the three of us fell into fits of giggles "I'm just thankful we got interrupted before I left this morning"

"EW" Mir swatted me "Not what we need toâ Oh that's warm" she looked at the girl who was putting on the warm wax "Erâ Chris"

"Yep" I lay back and closed my eyes "Can I hold yourâ"

"Iâ !2â !3"

FUUUUUUUUUUUCK GOD DAMN SON OF Aâ !" Mir was almost off the table

OH No amount of money is worth this" I yelped as the wax strip was ripped off

"ALFIE"S GONNA DIE"

They three of us looked at each other and started laughing, even Mir was her old self for the rest of the time we were in the Spa the laughter and joking carried on making it one of the most relaxing days I'd had in forever well since my race track Day.

"I'm going to go call Alfie" Heidi Hugged me "Chris I love you girl and good luck for the shoot tomorrow"

"Love you too" I grinned as she walked to the elevator

"I'd better go make sure I've got everything ready to check out in the morning" Mir seemed to hover

"Mir What's wrong?"

"Nothingâ Chris I'm justâ I think yesterday all the sun and the laughing and the drinking took it out of me" she hugged me "You'll kill the shoot tomorrow like you always doâ I'll call you okay"

"Okay but Mir Please call me if you need something"

"Chris worry about what you have to doâ !"

"Hey sexy ladies" We both looked round as Kellan and Chad walked into the Lobby and toward us "Oh and Christine I hate you"

"What?" Mir and I both said together

"Yeah I'm going to have to work harder no because I want one of those cars" He hugged me "I'll see you in the morning" he looked at Mir "you heading to the elevator"

"Yeah" she nodded

"You kids have fun" Kellan called out as he and Miranda walked away from Chad and I

"So how was the spa?" Chad pulled me to him

"Good, I'm worried about Mir though"

Uncovered Accent

"She'll be fine" Chad kissed my neck "So did the waxing goâ !" "

"You want to go home and find out" laughed at his warm breath on my neck

"I thought you'd never ask"â lâ ;

Chapter 47: Oh MY GOD

â lâ lâ lâ lâ ! "Chris we need to go" Chad walked into the bedroom "Looking cute Mrs. Kroger" he smiled coming up behind em as I put my earring in his put his hands on my hips pulling my butt back against him "Heels and gym shorts" he slid his hand up my leg

"I thought you said we have to go" I smacked his hand as it went up the leg of my shorts "You're insatiable" I giggled

"But it's so damn smooth" he nipped my neck "All over"

"For you I'll keep it that way" I turned round and held his face in my hands and squished it and kissed the fish lips.

'Have I ever told you that you're my dream woman" he laughed as I walked out of the bedroom

"Never told me those words" I smiled at him over my shoulder "Tell me what the shoots going to be like?"

"Nope you'll only fret and chew your nails and then get in trouble for it" he took my hand and we went down stairs.

'Oh so you know, Kellan knows, the crew knows and fucking Lukas knows but the woman that's going to be in her underwear most of the day doesn't" I groaned "Something so not right about it" Chad opened the door on his car for me

"Chris it's okay I promise if it was something bad do you for a minute think I'd let it happen" He kissed me, I sighed as he closed the door and walked round to the driver's side. It was a twenty minute drive to the house where the shoot was going to be done. Chad was on his phone talking to Lukas I picked up my phone and dialed Miranda.

Hey I'm busy I'll call you back Mir it's me, it's a little before ten hereâ ler we're about to do the shoot, I'll try you laterâ !

I took a deep breath and tried Xander

If you're hot leave a message if you're not then don't Okay seriously I worry about youâ ! Call me I need to talk to youâ ! Er I'm in a shoot it sometime later call me and leave a message â ! Or I'll call you tomorrow

I groaned as I ended the message

"Ever had the feeling they're not answering because he might have flown up to meet her?" Chad looked at me

"He can't he's got exams this week" I shook my head

"We're here" he pulled up the driveway of a house as large as ours was but easily thirty years older. Trucks lined the drive with people moving stuff into the house. Kellan was standing with a short bald guy I'd never seen before.

"Well good morning sunshine" Kellan smirked "hey Chris"

Uncovered Accent

"Dork" I smiled as he kissed my cheek and hugged Chad

"Christine" the bald guy looked at me "Wendell Jones" he offered me his hand "I'm going to be your director for the day" he looked me up and down "Amazing body" Chad coughed "You'll shoot perfectly"

"See told you" Kellan laughed I rolled my eyes at him

"I need to see you and Kellan in twenty minutes" He looked at Chad "I take it you're staying"

"Erâ !. Yes that's my wife" Chad tipped his head "I'm still part of her management team"

"Of course" Wendell walked away

'okay does he know Lukas because I'm getting that whole Its going to be one of those Day vibes" I muttered as I put my arm round Chad and we all walked into the house. I was taken to one of the bedrooms and put into makeup and hair as Chad and Kellan talked in the hallway "You two make me nervous when you plot" I laughed looking through the lit mirror at them.

"You're nervous anyway Sweetheart" Chad laughed

"Did you talk to her?" Kellan smirked

"Hell no" Chad got wide eyed

"Right that's it" I turned round in the chair earning a tut and a few curse words from the hair stylist. "Tell me"

"Dude she's your wife" Kellan held up his hands

"She's your best friend" Chad looked at him

"Man up one of you" I got out the chair

"Ah Kellan Christine" Wendell walked over "quick meeting" he crossed to another of the room and waited for us to follow him I sat on one of the packing cases while Kellan lent on the wall. Chad's phone rang.

"You guys okay to do this on your own I need to take this call"

"Sure" I nodded Chad answered his phone as he walked away talking to Joey.

"Right so we're going to take the photographs as we're shooting the commercial" He paced the floor. Kellan we're going to start with you on the bed drinking a whiskey and then you walk in Chris and things just get hot and steamy between the two of you" I looked over at Kellan who had his game face on. Kellan you're going to be seducing her as we discussed yesterday, Chris you want him and you want to make him work for it"

"Okay" I chewed my lip

"Then we need to do a few angles without your bra" I coughed as I inhaled and sucked back my gum

"Say what? No way I'm going to be topless in an ad" I choked as Kellan walked over and banged my back

"No no it will be covered by your hand, his hand or the coat we have for you to keep it modest"

Uncovered Accent

"Oh wait one thing being in the underwear it's another being gropedâ" I looked at Kellan "No offense he held up his hands and smirked "By Kellan"

"It will be artistic I promise you it's not porn"

"Damn right it's not" I got up and paced the floor

"And then there will be the shoot without the jeans or panties"

"Oh god" Kellan hung his head as I stopped pacing

"Hell No" I shook my head "We're best friends and yes he's been there done that but I'm married and my husband is" I pointed to the door where Chad was leaning on the door frame "Right there" I stumbled to a halt in speaking

"Problem" Chad smiled I looked at Wendell and then at Kellan who was back against the wall his arms folded over his chest

"Did you hear the conversation?"

"I heard most of it" Chad nodded walking in

"And?"

"And I say go for it"

"What?" Kellan and I looked at him

"Dude it's not just the part with out the shiret that we talked about yesterday"

"You knew" I swatted Chad

"Ow Yes I knew" he chuckled "Guys can I have a few minutes with Chris please" Wendell and Kellan walked out of the room and closed the door "Breathe baby" he rubbed my arms

"But what he wantsâ"

"Is for the shoot" Chad sat me down and crouched down by my feet "Are you comfortable with Kellan?"

"You know I am" I nodded

"Do you trust him?"

"Yes"

"So do I that's why I'm telling you to go for it anyone else and I'd be telling you no way in hellâ but this is going to be one of the most talked about things you doâ it's going to be incredible and we have total control over what is released I made damn sure of that we get to see the pictures and the commercial before it goes out" He smiled at me "You are beautiful, you have a banging body and you're mine" he chuckled lightly "You can do this Chris"

Uncovered Accent

"You're sure you're okay with it"

"You taking off this" He tugged my engagement ring I shook my head "How many times have you been asked too since getting here"

"Four" I smiled at him "No one's getting it off"

"You're my wife and I'm going to be right there for you and for Kellan for that matter he's nervous as hell for doing this as well why do you think we were talking in the hall" he pulled me up to him and kissed me "not to sound wired but I think it's going to be hotter than anything"â !â !â !â !

Chapter 48: One hell of a shoot

It was so different to all the other shoots we'd done together for a start there was three times as many people in the room watching what we were doing as well as the camera filming the commercial. Chad kept back but every time I looked his way he'd give me the smile I needed to calm me and let me so what I was doing. I smirked a little as I thought it was a good job All that waxing had been done even if I knew Chad thought it was so hot and he was appreciative of it now it was also going to be the US on Wednesday and the rest of the world on Thursday. The director was on his phone his eyes kept flicking to me and Kellan, I felt myself tense a little

"Christine Relax Kellan more hands on" Wendell called out

"Come on Chris. Relax girl just remember we are having a bit of fun that is all." Kellan flashed the smile with his dimples that we all used to drool over when we saw him on the screen before I knew him. I smiled at him and nodded, he changed it to the sexy killer smile as a camera flash went off, I started to giggle how many girls would kill to have him smile at them like that now that smile did nothing to me other than make me laugh whereas the same smile from Chad had me hot and bothered and meant we were late for almost everything we did.

"Easy for you to say, you have on your pants still. I mean G strings and thongs are one thing, but I mean just look. All I'm wearing is my bra" I threw my hands up in the air and then realized what I said when people looked over. "Well actually don't look." I moved more behind Kellan

"What difference does it make when the whole world will see you like that once they are printed?" He smirked trying to get me riled up.

"Thanks you are so reassuring sometimes Kellan." I smiled shaking my head at him. "You know sometimes I think you are just as bad as the other guys" I pouted and went to turn away turn away.

"Look deep into his eyes feel the passion Christine" Wendell barked out

"Yay I'm one of the guys." He chuckled as I looked at him. "But no offense Chris, it's nothing new. I've already seen and played and did much more to everything down there it's a total case of been there done that" I felt the color rise in my cheeks

"I could so kill you right now." I groaned knowing he was trying to get my mind off everything around us

"No you don't, you love me and so does Chad and you would both miss me if you killed me."

"Perfect coloring Chris. It seems like you are actually shy with him." Chad shouted with a chuckle from the other side of the room now forcing even more people to stare at me without clothes.

"I know, it's just I mean I do enough freaking out when I have to be in my underwear and now that they are gone, well it's only worse." I shot Chad a look he winked at me and bit his lip making me forget my train of thought, till Kellan laughed

"You have to be kidding me. You had to have known they would do this at some point after that awards show dress and with a body like that You were going to have to get naked at some point" he put his hands on my hips "You are hot Chris, in a my best friend is good looking sort of way." He chuckled. "Don't worry I know you were secretly thinking that about me too." I swatted him when Wendell paced the floor talking on his

Uncovered Accent

phone.

"You're an idiot; don't you ever get over your looks? I teased back. Kellan put his hands to his mouth feigning shock

"Of course not. I'm a model" He lifted his chin showing his profile "Well except when I'm acting and then I'm about my attitude not just looks. At least that is what my brothers think and my sister just gives me crap" snorted with laughter letting all of the tension go Chad just smiled and nodded as he answered his phone still watching us from the shadows. Kellan Smiled the 'I know as you're my best friend and I have your back smile' this time.

"Finally she loosens up a bit. That quick temper of yours apparently doesn't work when you are on the job and plus I'm too close in case you actually got mad" he winked at me as the director sat back down in his chair "Otherwise the only other way I know to get you to relax is we would have had to start dancing and that would piss off the director. Well that and the fact that we are both a little underdressed, you more than me, but I don't think the guys here will complain." I swatted him again for being his joking doofus self but I was glad like Chad said that it was Kellan rather than someone else.

"No I only do that at home for my husband." I smiled looking over At Chad who was now talking to one of the photographers

"Chris I love you and Chad but I don't need to know what goes on when you guys get down and dirty. Bad enough I get the texts when you guys are caught by the others mind you still gotta love the mother-in-law incident" I looked up at him biting my lip

"You really think Chad is okay with this though? I mean it's a lot for a guy to handle?" Kellan frowned at me

"Chris, he is crazy about you and honestly I would rather loose the money than take this shoot if he wasn't okay with it. You and Chad are amazing together and make a hot sexy singing couple." As I giggled he groaned. "Great they are going to think I am gay by the end of the week and the newspapers will have me disrupting the wedding to steal Chad from you."

"Rather you after him than other people" I sighed; he looked confused but didn't get a chance to say anything. Wendell meant business whatever had been said on the phone had kicked his ass up a gear. He barked out orders to Kellan and I making it not feel easy as the music had turned to a strong steady beat, like you wanted to move to slowly. Chad stepped forward

"Instead of telling them what to do let them do it" he suggested making Kellan and I look at him "Chris listen to the music, feel the music baby" he smiled at me "Kellan whatever it takes dude" That was the words we needed I took a deep breath and focused on the music that was playing letting it take me and I imagined It was Chad holding me touching me everything became more fluid between Kellan and I. Each time I opened my eyes I made sure Chad was in my eye line the look between us making sure he knew I wanted him as soon as this was done.

Kellan moved into move my arm up the wall, his face inches from mine. I could feel the heat of his hand on my thigh as he pulled up on of my legs slightly. I closed my eyes and let my mouth open slightly in a gasp.

"Amazingâ incredible" Wendell shouted outâ To anyone else, it looked like Kellan and I were going to get busy right there against the wall. "CUT" Wendell called out and went to review the last few scenes Kellan started to make me laugh keeping me relaxed. I looked over at Chad he had the look of total I'm going to take you here and now on his face, I stumbled a bit and lost my composure from that look alone. He lifted a camera

Uncovered Accent

and snapped some picture Hell I don't let him loose with the camera Dan had given me so who'd let him have that one. I watched the smirk on his face and my face lit up if these pictures were anything like the ones he took the other night with his camera we'd have to lock them in the safe.

"Focus Mrs. Kroeger you're tensing up again" Kellan moved again so his face was in the base of my neck away from the camera. I leant my head back it looked like he was nibbling but in reality was talking "Just forget about everything and just think of your husband standing there taking your picture and make him sweat a bit" Kellan chuckled low "You know how much he adores you in anything, just imagine what you would do to him right now." I smirked at that.

"Uh-oh maybe I shouldn't have said thatâ By that look man do I feel bad for Chad poor guy will need oxygen"

I started taking Kellan's words to heart. Each pose had an arch or an angle or a facial expression that I knew would look perfect to Chad and him alone, I could tell by the smile, he was enjoying this as he tried to not look turned on. I was completely into each scene and after a while even forgot that Kellan was with me, using him more as a prop to make Chad more turned on. I was sure at one point there was a growl from that direction

"Cutâ Just take some stills while I review" Wendell called out I took a deep breath we'd been all over the set in different positions and placements, I looked up and looked for Chad and frowned he was missing, I then started to smirk at the thought of him having to step out for a moment and take care of things. I tried to crane my neck round Kellan was looking off to the left he moved his left arm raising it up pushing it through his hair blocking my view

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=2PpB4lhEk7g>

"Do your muscles have to be quiet so big? I mean I can't even see past themâ !" I smirked

"I know Chris that was the point." I looked confused making him laugh. "we have to finish the scene and the director just told me to put it there weren't you listening?" He cocked his head his eyes full of trouble "Plus if you keep posing like that your husband is going to either jump you or have problems getting in the car to go home."

"Alright I guess I can wait until I get home to drive him nuts" I sighed "bout time he got pay back he does the same to me. I mean I can't even go into the studio without turning red anymore." Kellan looked over his shoulder and then looked back at me

"Ready" I nodded

Kellan put one hand on my waist as he slowly stepped backwards but putting his head slightly tilted to the left blocking my view of the cameras. He'd brought me forward aby a few steps from the wall. I looked up at him wondering what it was he was doing. I figured he was probably blocking out the cameras so I wouldn't get all worked up again.

We got back to focusing as Kellan lifted one arm in the air and held the other behind my back while leaning me back slightly So his chest was pressed against mine. I remembered Chad was somewhere watching and did the lip bite that drove him wild while Half closing my eyes angling my head so he would be sure to see it. Kellan moved quickly raised both of my hands in one of his perfectly above my head while his other was on the top of my thigh. He held me in place and glanced over my shoulder for a second before returning to that serious one move and I will jump you look the director wanted for the cameras. His arm anchoring me from

Uncovered Accent

swaying.

I nearly jumped out of my skin as another set of arms encircled me. I immediately reacted as his scent hit me the same scent from the shower this morning and the fingers of the hand that trailed across my stomach no girl would doubt. I tensed a little thinking of how the director was going to react to this. As Kellan still held me, Chad's hand moved slowly up over my ribs to gently graze the lace over the lace cup of the bra, his other hand on the opposite hip to Kellan's hand but a lot lower, his fingertips only inches from where I needed it.

"Don't worry Sweetheartâ just go with it." His voice was dangerously low and husky in my ear, sending my mind in to a tailspin. His fingers started to gently stroke in circles, seeming innocent but driving me insane.

I bit my lip suppressing the moan that wanted to escape them I started to squirm a little. Kellan took my arms placing my arms around his neck while planting his feet square to his shoulders and leaning back with both his hands in his back pockets arching my back while giving my back to Chad. He ran his nose slowly down my spine then traced back up with his the tip of his tongue leaving a slight moisture trail which he promptly blew lightly over. The warm air made me shiver, my eyes immediately shutting as my head tilted back. I could feel one of his hands on my butt the other in my hair.

From the outside looking in it must have looked rather interesting like Kellan was watching as Chad drove me to the point of want. I heard a chuckle and Kellan eased me back to stand straight, I leant back against Chad's body. The warmth of his chest made me realize he mirrored Kellan, they only had their Jeans on and nothing else.

"Well I have to say I haven't had this much fun or err this type of innocent fun at a shoot since, err well since the last time we did the three of us in a shoot." Kellan chuckled I felt the blush in my cheeks at the thought of the three of us in Japan

"Ha, that is not what your sister said about a certain model you shot with in Switzerland. All I have to say is next time lock the door to the changing room and that was a lot to spend because you ripped the shoot items." I laughed, he raised his eyebrow looking at me as Chad chuckled

"Oh Says the girl who got has gotten walked in on, overheard on a plane and then over the speakers in the studio" Kellan pretended to look hurt. Chad kissed me on my cheek his arms wrapping round my waist

"You're just jealous Lutz. My wife and I just happen to have a lot of accidental PDA." Chad grinned teasing Kellan

The fun and laughter between the three of us carried on with Chad touching me gently in places that he knew made my knees go weak like the tiny flicking motion on the small of my back with those amazing fingers. I would have done anything to make everyone leave so I could get him alone and naked. He kept giving me the looks that drove me crazy he had a way of smiling that made his eyes scream come to bed.

Chad looked over my shoulder at Kellan and winked at him Kellan nodded and the two of them converged on my Kellan this time at my back my chest tight against Chad's. I felt Kellan's warm breath on my shoulder where he dropped a gently little kiss before capturing my bra strap in his teeth his fingers looping under the other pulling it slightly down over my shoulder. But I was too busy caught up in Chad. I had my face at the side of his neck as my lips slowly moved to his throat.

"Damn tha'ts just hot" Someone coughed bringing the three of us back to our senses I felt a slight snap from the bra strap as Kellan let go making me smile and then the heat from his body was gone from my back

Uncovered Accent

"Well that's what you call a sandwich" he chuckled Making Chad smile before pulling me into his arms and his mouth claiming mine letting everyone know without a shadow of a doubt who I was with.

"Damn Sweetheart, Do you have any idea how much of a turn on you are right now" he all but growled, I looked at him

"You think you are the only one turned on? I just did a threesome shoot with my husband without any underwear on." I bit my lip

"Too bad we're not alone." He murmured "Seeing you with him and looking at meâ!"

"Hey will you two give it a restâ!" Kellan came over and handed me a robe "or at least let everyone leave before you throw her on the bed" we looked at him "and don't try to deny it's what you're both thinking" he chuckled "We need to get out they have to be out of here by six" he stepped away "and I have to make some plans" he rubbed his hands together and disappeared from view into a room. I looked at Chad as he helped me into the robe.

"I'll go get dressed and then you can take me home" My voice was breathy and shaky "Because if you don't release the tension in my right now I might explode" I kissed him and walked away to go changeâ!â!â!â!â!â!

Chapter 49: ACCD

â lâ lâ lâ !. I could here Chad and Kellan talking and laughing and something was mentioned about his bachelor party and then some serious laughter, those two worry me. I slipped off the robe and the bra and moved them aside and put my own stuff back on, the door knock

"Who is it?"

"Me" I opened the door for Chad so he could come in while hiding myself behind so no one passing by could see me which was ironic after being half naked most of the day. I turned to reach for my shirt, Chad stopped me, his hands slowly moved up and down the sides of my body as he stood back a little to admire the underwear I'd put on that morning. His fingers trailed over the fabric and lace lightly. "This is usually the stuff you bring back from the shoot, not take with you." I looked down and shrugged

"I know but I wanted to feel a little more confident about today" I looked at him "Considering this has driven me to the point of becoming a nervous wreck. I'm glad it's over and done"

"It has been a long day" He nodded "but I've been thinking about you since we left the house. I knew that with shoes like that you had to something amazing under those shorts and shirt." He leaned forward gently nuzzling my neck. "Though I wouldn't have minded you wearing nothing at all" My head tilted to the side to give him better access. The feelings from the shoot came rushing back as if we had never stopped my body arching in to him my eyes sliding closed

"I treated myself to these after I couldn't find the set that I had on in the game room" I murmured

"It's alright. They will turn up eventually although we are going to have quite a story for the house keeper if she finds them" He kissed my jaw "I'm sure you can make the money back the next time we have fun with the pole in our room" he nipped at the soft spot under my ear "I'll make sure I have enough fifties for you" he chuckled moving to the front of my throat "I promise"

I couldn't even think, I could feel the vibrations of him speaking with every hot breath, I wanted his hands on me not just his mouth. He looked at me and smiled wrapping his fingers in my hair, the hand other pulling me closer to him. His mouth crashed down on mine again in a kiss that made the other look like a peck on the cheek. His tongue mirrored the urgency in him quickly moving against mine as I felt his hands moving over my skin as if he'd read my mind. I wrapped one leg around his thigh, I could feel the heat of his body through his jeans against the nearly there lace of my underwear

I needed to be closerâ ! I wanted more of him. I wanted to protest as his mouth moved away from mine. My fingers gripped his shoulders as he sucked the hollow of my throat as his hands moved to do undo the bra. He fumbled with the clasp at the back and I could feel his fingers shaking he was wound so tight right now

"Why the hell do they make these things so small for? I mean haven't they heard of Velcro or laces?" I laughed stopping him as I trailed my fingers down the front of his shirt his eyes growing darker as I trailed my fingers over the front of his jeans his jeans as he inhaled sharply. He moaned a little dropping his head captured one of my nipples through the bra material. The feeling of the lace between his lips and my hardening flesh made my legs want to give out. He took the other one in his hand stroking slowly. His eyes flicking up to meet mine I moved pushing him away slightly my nails taking over from my hand making his eyes flare and him catch his breath, he was wide awake and ready for business. He went for my bra again and stopped as my fingers toyed with the waist band of his jeans, his eyes slammed shut and his hands gripped my arms I let my fingers dip inside touching him lightly he bit his lip and shuddered slightly.

Uncovered Accent

"Damn Christine, we can'tâ!" he sighed opening his eyes and looking at me

"What?" I smiled as my hand encased him and my other hand undid his belt and button for more ease of access He shook his head

"I don't know, I can't think anymore." He gave up on trying to unhook my bra. I didn't even care as he ripped the thin piece of lace at the front as well as the ribbon strap. He just wanted to get closer and I wanted him to

"Chad I can't wait any longer, I need you." I moaned as the heat from his hands fell on my breasts

"Same here baby" He backed me against the back of the couch that was in the room "Right here right nowâ! I don't care" I let go of him my hands started to push down on his jeans to get them off and set him free

"So you guys ready to leave theâ!oh Shitâ!" Kellan looked at both of us as he walked in and stood in the doorway. He turned red and rubbed his hand on the back of his neck letting an awkward silence follow. Chad's forehead dropped to mine as we both tried to slow down our breathing as reality crashed back quickly. Chad Concentrated on his breathing trying to redirect the blood flow from his groin to the rest of his body. Kellan looked everywhere than at us "Erâ! right sorry guysâ! I just thoughtâ! well the door was partially open andâ! actually I was sentâ! to see if you were readyâ! but erâ! apparently you were ready but just for something else". He took a deep breath to stop rambling and bet to pick up the robe I'd used and he tossed it to me as Chad looked down at himself and fastened his button and belt. I put the robe against me and Kellan looked up flashing his sneaky grin. "Okay I'm going to say bye since I have to get going for an advertising thing before I take this lovely wardrobe girl, also known as Katrina, to dinner and see how things go." He rubbed his hands together and got a mischeivous twinkle in his eyes. Chad walked over to him and shook his hand

"Okay man, see you soonâ! and don't do anything I wouldn't" Kellan just rased his eyebrows at him as I groaned and shook my head.

"We'll talk on the phone soon so we can make plans when we are both free" Kellan nodded at him "Chris, I will call you I need to talk about some things" At this point I was still trying to clear my head from the things Chad was doing to me before to understand what Kellan was saying "She's not getting it" He chuckled "Chad, Hopefully tonight I will have my own midnight queen" He poked his tongue out and wiggled his eye brows. I pulled a face and looked at Chad

"See I told you this would happen when you sent him a copy of the album before it was out" I smiled Chad looked at me and put his hands on his hips

"Please you agreed with the idea and called him before I could even finish sending it out. And we both know how that song came about after youâ!"

"DON'T" Kellan shouted from the other side of the room jokingly scrunching up his nose "I DO NOT want to know anything else about how that song came about. I think I just saw more than enough" He shuddered. "Last thing I want to think about tonight with her is you twoâ! no offense of course"

"No problem man we definitely don't want to be thinking about you during those times either." He shuddered back

"You two kill me" I shook my head at both of them Kellan winked at me and put his hand on the door handle and waved his phone at me

Uncovered Accent

"Just wait until I talk to the guys and I tell them that I officially joined the A.C.C.D." Chad and I looked at each other and shrugged and looked back at Kellan " it's the 'Accidental Chris and Chad on Display club' and am definitely now the vice president after your mom. Next time I see you both I will teach you how to lock doors. Catch you guys next time." He laughed closing the door after him.

The air between Chad and I was still charged with the tension from before He ran his hand through his hair and glanced at me

"If I stay here another minute I won't let anything stop me because you are just so hot right now. Unfortunately with our luck the director or the wardrobe girl will walk in and I have had enough threesomes for today." He sighed coming over to me and dropped a kiss gently on my "Why don't you finish getting dressed and I'll go wait for you outside by the car" I nodded and watched his ass as he turned round I took a step after him and slapped it. He looked over his shoulder at me "Don't tempt me Sweetheart because I have a so little self control and right now I am still contemplating taking you on the bed in the middle of the studio and to hell with whoever might be watching" He opened the door and stopped half way through "it's one of the consequences of having such a sexy wife." I raised my eyebrows.

"Tell me about it, you should see my husbandâ Damn hes hot"â lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ !..

Chapter 50: Long 20 minutes

I walked out of the house and stopped dead, My heart was in my mouth and I got butterflies in my stomach. Chad was leaning against the car with his legs crossed at the ankles, his head tilted down as he was checking messages on his phone. Damn he looked good. I felt like a school girl with a crush. He must have felt me looking at him because he looked up. I could image those sexy blue eyes behind the glasses as he gave me the I love you grin, the special genuine one he only did for the people he cares about not the public smile everyone saw. What I ever did to deserve such a wonderful man I will never know, but it doesn't matter because I am keeping him no matter what, I swallowed the nervous ball of emotion that threatened to send me in to his arms in tears.

I walked up to him as he uncrossed his legs, waiting for me to come to him the smile not changing as he tossed his phone on to the driver's seat through the open window. I stopped between his legs as he lazily rested his arms around my hips.

"Kellan gone?"

"Yea his manager called and yelled at him for talking so long so he rolled his eyes and hung up on him but had to leave some girl called him and he turned bright red" he tipped his head at me "Oh he said to remind you that he would give you a call about a date for something that you Knew what he was talking about?" Chad looked really puzzled, I smiled at him and pushed his glasses back on his head. He moved his fingers through my hair playing with it. "Now is your husband supposed to be relaying a message about you going on a date with another man?"

"What other man it's just Kellan. " I laughed. "He has to check something over for me but no big deal. Plus the only one I want is you." I reached up and my lips against his.

I pulled back he moved with me holding my lips against his still soft and tender, slower than it was when we were inside till his tongue flicked my bottom lip, my mouth opening in eager response, he pulled away a naughty smile on his lips putting his hands on my hips and putting daylight between us. I looked up a little confused as to why he'd stopped, I just hoped he hadn't changed his mind about being okay with what had happened with Kellan and the shoot

"Hey Chad you really were okay about the shoot right? You are not changing your mind?" I bit my lip as I looked up at him. " I knew you'd have problemsâ". I felt my heart rate increase and fought back the urge to cry. He waited while his breathing calmed down and cupped my face.

"Oh Sweetheart I meant it. I have no problems with that shoot because at the end of the night, I am the one who takes you home and you are in my bed" He pulled me close to him "Even I can admit that those were some really hot pictures and I'm so proud of you for doing something even though you weren't totally comfortable with it but I wasn't going to let you fall baby" he ran his fingers down my cheek "And damn you're the most beautiful woman I know and I get to call you my wife" I closed my eyes and leant into his hand "I wantâ I need to get you home and be with you and in you" he kissed me "I want to feel you all over me" He let out a long sigh trying to act like he was fine but his eyes mirrored mine when we looked at each other We both needed the same thing it was all too obvious to anyone around us. He opened the door for me his hand caressing my back as I got in.

He got in and started the engine, smiling at the engine sound from his Lamborghini. I had Mac he had Mutton and damn he looked good behind the wheel, I wanted him so bad and it took everything in me to not reach over and pull a reenactment of 'Animals' . Chad peeled out of the parking lot as if someone has just lit the car

Uncovered Accent

on fire the smile on his face at being able to drive rather than be driven. I had already calculated the 20 minutes to get home may be the longest 20 minutes of my life. He reached his hand across the console, gently landing just above my knee his fingers rubbing lightly

"I know that look Chris and as much as I would love it the answer is no." I raised an eyebrow at him. Laughed and shook his head. "Oh please you know that we are both thinking it. There are things you want to do to me right now and I know there are quite a few things I am thinking of doing with you, but we can't because you never know who is on the other side of the window. And I would love to pull over in one of these shaded areas, but someone would notice the car sort of stands out" He actually looked really disappointed He rested his arm on the sill and rubbed his head

"I know sometimes I just wish we weren't famous so once and a while we could even try stupid stuff like that without getting caught" I touched the back of his hands that was on my leg "Now we always have to worry about who says what and does what" I started to laugh

"What?" He glanced at me as we stopped at a set of lights.

"I kind of want to do it just to give Lukas something more to worry about." He grinned at me, I looked out of the window. When I looked up to glance at him, he had a smirk on his face, the type that usually meant he is up to trouble.

"True but sometimes the wait can be so good" He ran his tongue over his lips making me squeeze my legs together to try to ease the sudden burn I had, I frowned at him

"This coming from the guy got down and dirty with me in the VIP bathroom after taking a body shot is telling he that he likes to wait?" I scoffed " What about when I do this " "

I moved my hand reaching for him but he knew me too well and preempted it, catching my hand and putting it back in my own lap. He put his own hand back where it had been on my thigh and resumed the stroking placed my hand,

" If I don't get to touch yet neither do you. None of that until we get home" He'd lowered his voice using the huskiness he knew I loved. I pouted at him but had to stop to catch my breath as he moved his hand lightly higher, making the movement but slower so it felt more sensual Damn if you've never had a man that plays guitar I'd recommended you find one they can do things with their fingers. I moved his hand back down my leg and tried to compose myself well that was like trying to make ice cream in the desert. I took a deep breath

"So what do you want to do until we get home? Listen to the radio or we could talk about the wedding but I will be honest. I probably won't be able to focus on a word you say regardless of what the topic is." He looked like he had a plan as he did the one side grin.

"Oh really?" He peeped over at me from the side of his eyes. "I am pretty sure I can think of something that will keep your attention"

"You said no touching" I cocked my head

"I wasn't going to touch just use my mouth for other things" Oh if he started singing we were going to pull right over and get busy whether he wanted to or not

Chapter 51: Try to kill each other

“How about we talk about what is on my mind?” he looked over at me as his left hand rested on the wheel lazily while the right hand continued its relentless caress on my thigh.

“And just what is on your mind?” I smirked at him

“You, and how when we get home I plan on taking you in my arms and get you out of those clothes. I hope you're not attached to them too much because I'm not promising being gentle” He bit down on his lower lip and inhaled. “then I'll pull you close to me and start kissing you gently at first making you want more and more as my fingers touch you everywhere apart from where you really want them” he'd lowered his voice again as if we were about to be overheard. Feeling your body pressed against mine”

I could barely breathe and felt like all the air had been sucked out of the car and the heat cranked up like it was mid-winter. I reached for the window button wanting to try to cool the heat on my skin and heard a chuckle as Chad had already rolled them down he moved his hand from my leg for a minute as the window went up and he cranked up the air con up to arctic freeze.

Oh he'd done it he'd got me worked up just by talking to me and he'd left me hanging, but he knew he'd have this effect he liked to do it when there was no way in hell I could do anything about it like if he called me when I was doing something or he sent me a text message telling me what he had planned when I was in the middle of a meet and greet or interview. But two could play that game I wanted to hear more of his plan just for me but I was going to do a little oral myself.

“Hmmm. Is that all you just want my body against yours?” I sighed making my voice sound like it did when he got me worked up. I grinned at the change in his expression as he shuddered a little at my tone

“No, that is not all” He cleared his throat a little “My hands will only be the start of it till my Lips consume yours showing you what I am planning to do to your body. My mouth will move down your neck to your breasts taking each one as my fingers move lower. I'll put kisses everywhere as I make my way down nipping at your stomach playing with the simple red ring I know you have in your belly button” I heard the moan come from me as I had to press my thighs together to try to ease the building tension” He smiled at me knowing that he was gaining the upper hand “I'm going to have you wanting more and more as my fingers play you like my favorite guitar” to anyone else that might have been and insult but damn you've seen him with a guitar “I'll get you so close before I have to have you completely, filling you feeling you on me” Making you moan my name as I take you over the edge as we both come and I hold you in my arms as we both come back down” He looked over at me and flashed his grin at me before looking back to the road” And that is how I plan for tonight to go. “Any questions?”

I inhaled deeply before I even looked at him, trying not to have a “When Harry met Sally” moment knowing I would need to keep my voice steady to get through this part. Oh he was good, especially since he basically described how it was with us most of the time. I laughed snapping Chad out of his obvious fantasy as he glanced over at me.

“Something funny? Don't you think that it will be like that when we get home?” He frowned, I slowly blinked giving him the I want you look I ran my tongue over my lips

“Oh I know it could be like that but no it won't be” I shook my head, he raised his eye brows

“Hmmm. really? Why do you say that Mrs. Kroeger?” I had him hook, line and sinker. Score for the girls

Uncovered Accent

"You seem to forget Chad. I like to have my way as well. You left that part out of your story" I adjusted the seatbelt turning to face, watching his every movement, his every breath wondering if I could send him close to the edge like he had gotten me. Oh this was definitely going to be good. "I know what you like" My voice was breathy and husky "I'll slowly move my hands over your shoulders and play across your chest. My fingers will trail down finding their happy path to what I want most" I blew lightly watching his hair move round by his ear and the goose bumps break out on his arm "and I know my friend is going to be more than glad to come out and play. You are enjoying the feeling of me just holding you slowly stroking you" He swallowed hard his grip increased on the wheel "Can you imagine the feel of my lips baby as they slowly kiss your body?" I lowered my voice more and moved closer so his right arm was brushing against my breasts "Add the feeling of my mouth on you joining in with the stroking of my hand, making you moan your fingers knotted in my hairâ You're so damn close but you want to be in me Baby don't youâ You wrap my legs round you as you find where you want to be, My nails are going to leave marks on your back so everyone tomorrow will know what or rather who you were doing last night, then it's my turn to take you making you scream my name loud enough for them to here In the U.S." I eased back in the seat as he wound down the window and entered the code for our gate, I could see his hand shaking he flexed his fingers trying to loosen them from gripping the wheel s so hard. "That's why I think it'll be like tonight... Think you can handle that?" He stopped the car in front of the house and turned off the engine and took off his glasses and looked at me lust and sheer hunger in his eyes

"Only if you think you can handle what I had planned for you"â lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ !..

Chapter 52: in the door

â lâ lâ lâ lâ !. Chad opened his door and stepped out I realized that we had gotten home in half the time it had taken to get there earlier, Chad must have had more practice on the race track than I thought or maybe he was just in that much of a hurry to get me home. I had a feeling we weren't going to make it to the stairs let alone the bedroom

Chad at the side of the car and started to pat down his pockets fishing about deep in his front pockets.

"Hey, that's mine to play with I got him happy so I can do that for you" I laughed getting, he was scowling now and getting frustrated they should be hereâ 'somewhereâ '!" Then he stopped and let out a groan his shoulders slumped along with his head "Or I might have left them in the studio" he looked at me "See this is why I should not work on songs before leaving the house. well that and the fact that I was sitting on the couch and somehow thoughts of a certain person led me astray." He tipped his head as he looked at me and smiled hopefully. "Did you by any chance bring your keys because I really need to get you in the house to have my wicked way with you."

"The Keys" I smiled "You forgot the house keys" time to have more found with him "Mr. Kroeger you should be prepared at all times" I walked over to him making sure that he watched my hips moving "I mean you have your wife here slowly cooling down all because you forgot your house keys" I teased

"Do you have your Keys?" He put his hands on his hips I nodded

"In my purse" I bit my bottom lipo and trailed my nails over the front of his jeans "Looks like someone's going to sleep" I glanced down. His eyes followed mine

"Sleep" he scoffed moving me back against his car "You think he's going to sleepâ '!" His hands were on either sides of my hips He rubbed against me and there was nothing sleeping. My breath caught in my throat pressed into me more his face inches from mine He pulled one of my legs up his fingers edging under the jersey of my shorts "You think after what I've witnessed and you told me you wanted to do I'm going to let you off" I closed my eyes as he trailed his fingers over the lace of my panties. My hands gripped onto his upper arms to keep me from sliding to the floor. He smiled at me leaning me against the side of the car, lifting my leg more as his fingers toyed and played so close to where I wanted. He moved in to kiss me his tongue stroking my bottom lip before he bit it gently leaning me further back against the car.

"Get the keys" I moaned into the kiss "I need you" He moved his hand and let go of my leg, Part of me wanted to protest because I missed his teasing fingers He grabbed the keys from the top of my purse and grabbed my hand before I was even sure my legs worked.

"Come on we need to be in the house NOW. I can't wait." I stumbled along a bit, really wishing I had worn sneakers for once in case my legs didn't hold. But then if I hadn't been in my heels, there is no way he would have had such good leverage when touching me.

He was visibly shaking with need to get into the house he struggled with the key it slipped from the door twice. I was behind him My fingers trailing over his skin under his t-shirt as he tried to open the door. I leaned over and blew on his ear, I moved my hand forward to gently tracing his jeans teasing him wanting to get the jeans off of him.

"Fuck" he moaned as he almost lost the key again. I put my hand over his hand helped him put the key in the lock "We need to get a keypad" he muttered as the door swung open and pulled me to him barely getting us

Uncovered Accent

inside before kicked it shut with his heel. The keys dropped to the floor as he leaned me back against the wall.

My hands were already pulling up his shirt as he was doing the same to mine dropping them on the tile floor. I could barely think as the rest of our clothing followed. I felt Chad's lips moving along my neck to my shoulders as my nails moved along his back. I was sure that would leave marks tomorrow. They moved down to rest on his butt holding him to me. He pulled up one of my legs to his waist, and he pulled off my using his body to hold me up against the wall as he did the same with the other. His mouth moved against mine before starting to move lower. He was surprised as I suddenly pushed him away mind you so was I it took everything I had

"Remember what I said Chad. It's not all about getting your way." I smirked at that as I quickly moved him backwards in the next room. My hand moved down his chest to grip him tight I licked my lips as he groaned pushing himself into my hand more his fingers gripping my shoulders. I was going to make him want me more than he ever had.

I started stroking him as my mouth moved on his chest, feeling him shiver against me. I moved lower, until I was on my knees. He looked down at me his eyes wide taking it all in. I kissed from one hip to the other before taking him in my mouth, He groaned long and loud his hands were stroking my hair and I could tell he was making an effort not to just grip me hard. But I wanted him completely undone like I was right now. All I could think about was him right now. As I moved in taking him deeper, he moaned loud closed his eyes and threw back his head gripped my hair tight like his life depended on it but not hard enough to hurt. I smiled as he pulled me back up. His eyes glazed and wide the beads of perspiration breaking out all over him.

"My Turn" His voice was almost unrecognizable it was so on edge and hoarse â lâ lâ lâ lâ ;

Chapter 53: Brakingly good

His eyes seemed to have darkened to an inky blue his voice more of a growl. He turned me around backing me up slowly his mouth claiming mine as its own, his hands on my hips guiding me. I felt the back of my knees hit the stool in front of the grand piano in the living room as I sat down hard. Chad didn't pause even for a moment. He quickly pulled me back up and pushed me up against the keys, my elbows going to the top of the piano Arching my back against the cold ebony colored woods, I was glad that the housekeeper had been cleaning it and had left the top of it closed.

He pushed the bench underneath with his knees as his hands moved to my butt lifting me. The sounds of all the wrong notes on the piano being struck as all the right ones were being hit with me. I couldn't focus on any thoughts as his mouth moved to my breasts taking one at a time. Oh it felt so good but I didn't want to be teased any more I was done with teasing.

"More Chad" I moaned my head falling back on to the wood his tongue flicking over one of my nipples "I need more." He stopped and looked at me with a smile on his lips

"Not yet" he breathed over the damp skin making me moan. Tonight is a long night and after seeing you teasing me at the shoot today I'm going to make you wait"

"Make me wait and you prolong it for yourself" I gasped, as he continued like a man on a mission. His lips dropping lower nipping at my stomach causing it to quiver against him he hadn't lied in the car he caught the simple red belly ring in his lips and tugged on it

"Damn it Chad" My fingers went to his hair My legs moving either side of his shoulder. He lifted me up onto the top of the piano so I was sitting on the edge He looked at me and let go of the ring. We'd done this on the kitchen counter but never even thought of the piano this way but damn it was good even if it was the unwritten rule of music to mistreat your instruments is so wrong, but my mind was too far gone to care. He moved lower, his lips kissing the inside of my thighs, continuing to nip gently. The anticipation was getting to me as I ran my hands through his hair loving how it felt. The air conditioning kicked in I felt the cool air on me but it was like sprinkling a thimble full of water on a forest fire air in the room was perfect but nothing could cool me down. He finally made his way to where I wanted him most.

I was incapable of words as he started to move his mouth against me, a pattern mimicking the strokes of his fingers in the car earlier. He managed that perfect balance of passion and gentleness as he drove me closer to the edge. The faster he moved, the more I writhed and before I knew it, I was completely on the piano My feet on the keys. I was so close as his fingers added pressure along with the relentlessness of his mouth.

He Lifted his head and kissed the tattoos on the inside of my thighs before making a move that put him up in the piano with me. He bit his bottom lip as he bent his head again retaking what he wanted, moving faster and then slower as he brought me so close again. I knew I was moaning and screaming out, not that he minded. Chad knew what he was doing and he was an expert in doing it. But I wanted him as well, I told him I wanted my way and I was damn well going to get it, I pulled back his head as he looked up at me.

"Tell me what you want Chris." He murmured

"I wantâ with me. I want you while you have meâ Both of us togetherâ now" I gasped not really understanding what I was saying but he seemed to get what I wanted. He closed his eyes for a minute composing himself. I grabbed him pulling him towards me tipping back my head to take him in my mouth again as his head dipped back down between my legs. He continued to move against me. The passion was

Uncovered Accent

building so quickly as it always did with us His hips moved as my mouth moved on him

"I am so close" he sighed the vibrations of his words strong against my skin. I moaned in response earning the same reaction from him as he felt it all around him. I could feel us almost there when all of a sudden there was a noise by my head. My hands gripped his butt and I stopped

"Erâ ; Chad?"

He must have heard it as well he'd come up and turned around a bit as there was a groaning noise and a creak from under us. Chad moved next to me and was looking worried. There was another moaning wood sound under us as he looked in my eyes.

"Oh that can't be good." He frowned, as he finished saying it there was a loud cracking and a crash and all sorts of crazy notes that sounded like a toddler banging on the keys. I felt myself and Chad falling, I closed my eyes and grabbed him and waited for the pain but didn't feel anything, as falling stopped Chad let out a grunt. And kept his eyes closed as I looked round and saw two of the legs on the piano had given out and by the looks of it the top and base we had been on top of. The keys were on the floor and some of the strings were sticking out but I didn't care. I looked down at Chad and shook him.

"Chad are you okay? Are you hurt? Chad?" I started to panic he opened his eyes and looked at me checking me over making sure I was in one piece

"I'm fine" he nodded "are you okay? Did anything hurt you?" I looked down and noticed that he had held me in my arms to protect me from getting hurt. He had protected me. And there was such caring in his eyes. I put my hand on the side of his face.

"I'm fine really. Thanks to you but you didn't answer me are you okay?" I tried to lighten the mood. "Nothing got hurt? Or bent?" I smirked looking over his naked body, he smiled at me knowing that if I was joking around, then everything must be fine with me.

"I'll live" he chuckled

"Thank god for that I don't know how I'd have explained what happened to the EMT's"

I got up and helped him up, both of us feeling a little bit of bruising and a few aches, but nothing we couldn't handle. We looked down at what used to be our piano. He wrapped his arms round me

"See I told you we should have gotten it repaired the other day" I looked at him. "Alfie said it wobbled a little when we used it but how are we going to explain this?" He looked at me and shrugged.

"It was getting old anyway and we needed a new one. Especially after the song from the awards show, I love hearing you play it" He Nuzzled my neck. "Next week I promise we will go and get a new one together. But for right now I don't care, I believe we have some unfinished business to take care of" Nothing kept Chad down for long

"But we can't just leave it here, can we?" He had moved behind me playing with my breasts as he kissed the back of my neck, quickly sending my mind back to the pre piano fun

"Why not?" he murmured "The guys aren't coming out until tomorrow afternoon and after we take care ofâ " he nipped my neck his fingers sliding down my stomach "I meanâ ; you know what they say all work and no play makes Chad a very, very sad guy and " as his fingers moved down further I leant back into him "and

Uncovered Accent

Chris a very, very needy girlâ!"

"Hmmm true..." I nodded closing my eyes and putting my head back on his shoulder, The build up and need had been going on long enough I opened my eyes and looked at him my patience had run out. "What piano?" he chuckled and took a deep breath

"Come on lets go upstairs otherwise I will take you right on the floor and I think we had all the rough play we can take for one day." I didn't need to be asked twice. I ran up the stairs as he slapped my ass following me closely. We headed into our room not closing the door, not caring, since we were the only ones in the house.

We both quickly stumbled to the bed as our bodies moved together. Neither of us could stand the tension any more. Our mouths moving over each other as Chad had landed on the bed first, I got in top of him quickly before he could even think of changing positions. With a leg on either side of his hips, I captured his mouth, our tongues battling as I positioned him inside of me. We both moaned into as we were finally joined after such a long build up. I started to move slowly against him. I sat up with my hands on his chest as he held my hips helping me along his eyes taking all of me in. He quickly flipped me over. After the hardness of the piano incident the pillows felt a dream. He looked into my eyes the deep blue and seriousness of his face gaining my attention. He positioned himself over me again but didn't move, no more teasing was all I could think.

"I love your Mrs. Kroeger with everything in me." he smiled, I wrapped my arms around his neck feeling the school girl with a crush knot in my stomach again.

"I love you too Mr. Kroeger I never want this to end." His face seemed to light up and pushed into me moving faster than I thought possible. He kept going faster and harder My Body rising to meet his. My hands moving all over his body and his mouth captured mine in a searing kiss our tongues matching our movements. I raised my legs around his hips lifting each of us higher. We both came hard, both of our names echoing off the walls and probably the mountains as well. He dropped his head to my shoulder as I hugged him tight to me he rolled onto the side next to me.

"That wasâ!that wasâ!" I started he looked over smiling at me

"Really something" he chuckled. I snuggled up to his chest, one leg over one of his as he pulled the covers over us. "I love you sweetheart"

"Thank you for loving me"

"That's the easy part" he nodded he wrapped his body round me the two of us drifted of in to and exhausted sleepâ!â!â!â!..

Chapter 54: Morning after the night before

â lâ lâ !.. The sound of a summer storm woke us I looked at the clock and rolled over my body screaming with bruises from the night of piano breaking. Chad was lay on his a smile on his lips as he looked at me, I got wide eyed at the marks and scratches on his back other than my nail mark

"I'll live baby" He chuckled "I've had worse remember the night in the woods" I started to giggle as I rolled back over next to him and he pulled me half under him to kiss me "Good morning"

"Good morning" I sighed snuggling down with him.

"Coffee?" He tossed back the covers on the bed as I nodded He got up and grabbed his robe and tossed mine on to the bed and kicked my Cow slippers across the floor to the side of the bed "Meet you in the kitchen" he lent over me and kissed me" I watched as he left the room I eased out of bed and pulled on the robe slipping my feet into the cow slippers I wiggled my feet and smiled down at them they were some of my favorite shoes I walked out the bed room and headed down the stairs as the front door opened

"Well good morning Sunshine" Dan looked at me and smiled "How was theâ !" he stopped walking as Ryan and Mike walked in and stopped looking at the pieces of broken piano on the living room floor and the discarded items of clothing

"OH MY GOD" Ryan looked up at me as Chad walked down from the kitchen two coffees in his hands and the sexy 'I had a rockin night' smile on his face Mike was shaking his head and Dan was laughing like crazy. "you two do know you are not going to live down this one?"

"What did you two do?" Mike pinched the bridge of his nose "How did you.." Chad inhaled like he was about to talk. Mike held up his hand as Chad handed me a coffee "Noâ ! waitâ ! wait, I don't even want to know"

"Hey don't tell me none of you have had the freaky sex that has left you battle scared and furniture broken" Chad sipped his coffee and smirked "and if you'd been there yesterday at the shoot you'd understand"

"Oh god" I groaned and felt my cheeks flame red "I'm going to go shower" I turned back round and walked up the stairs

I sat in front of the mirror in the bathroom brushing my hair as the house phone rang. I picked it up.

Me * hello

Lukas * Hey any idea where Chad is

Me * did you try the studio?

Lukas * I didn't think that they were going in there

Me * well they missed a day of recording yesterday

Lukas * they did?

Me * try calling the studio Lukas

Uncovered Accent

I hung up the phone muttering about how to insert different objects in to places where the sun doesn't even smile at Lukas let alone shine from. I walked back down the stairs and out to Chad's car and retrieved my purse taking my phone from it as I went back inside and into the kitchen I sat on the counter.

"Hey Sweetheart" Chad called out

"I'm in the kitchen" I looked round as he walked in "Did Lukas talk to you" the happy smile was gone from Chad's face

"Yeahâ I have to go into the city for a meeting?"

"Will you be back into me for dinner?"

"Hell yeah" he nodded "it'll be a couple of hours max"

"Are guys all going with you?" he put his hands on the counter either side of me

"No, it's a business thing, they guys are in the studio if you need them for anything" he kissed me "Love you"

"Hey" I caught his hand "You okay you look a little pissy"

"I'm fine" he smiled

"I'll cook tonight"

"Sounds good" he walked out. I walked to the front door and watched him drive away, my phone vibrated in my hand I looked at it and answered it

Me * Hey you guys get back to Florida okay?

Heidi * I did Mir went to New York

Me * what?

Heidi * she said she had to go look at samples of your wedding gown

Me * she didn't tell me anything about it

Heidi * I was going to ask you if you knew what was wrong with her

Me * nope she's quietâ I'm still thinking she's pregnant

Heidi * really?

Me * yepâ I'm going to have to sit her down and get it out of her

Heidi * I tried to Call Xander and Jackson to ask about it and neither of them answered

Me * I tried to call Xander as well yesterday but I was busy, you think they might have gone to New York to her

Uncovered Accent

Heidi * I thought that had exams but Xander would do anything to get time with herâ and Oh yeah how did it go, glad of the wax job

Me * it was insane and yes what did Alfie think

Alfie * Alfie is in heaven now Chris

Me * damn you and Chad should compare notes and get with Xand

Alfie * Oh hell know I do not need to know anymore about you and Chad getting down and dirtyâ We get a text from Kellan saying he's now VP of the walking in on you club and then I got the pictures of the piano that two months ago I was sitting at.

Me * Oh shut upâ I have to go try to call Mir and Xander and find out what's going on

Alfie * Chris take the day for yourself and stop stressing over everyone else

Me * not that easy

Heidi * Get Chad to take you out

Me * He's got a meeting and he left already and I do need to make a couple of arrangements for a few things

Alfie * So do then and I'm sure when Mir gets over what ever has crawled up her ass or gets done tiring out Xander she'll call touring takes it out of all of us.

Me * You can say that again, Okay I love you both Alfie see you in Turkey

Alfie * I'll be there

Heidi * Love you to girl

I hung up the phone and dialed Xander

If you're hot leave a message if not then don't Xand call me back pleaseâ I have you forgotten my number or somethingâ I need to talk to you, I'm not doing anything today so use the house phone or my cell*

I hung up and tapped my chin with my phone before dialing Miranda

Hey I'm busy I'll call you back Miranda it's me where the hell are you and why are you in New York? I'm getting worried call me back please

I hung up on that call and took a deep breath Oh well time to make some arrangements for some fun things. Nothing I could do if they weren't answering their phonesâ lâ lâ lâ lâ

Chapter 55: My head hurts

â lâ lâ lâ !.. I walked down to the studio and went inside Mike and Ryan were sitting eating lunch while Dan was drumming his little heart out.

"He's not here" Mike looked at me

"I know I can't I come and see how you guys are getting on" I laughed leaning on the back of the couch

"No" Ryan laughed

"Oh boy do I feel loved today"

"You should girl after breaking that piano" Mike pushed his plate away and picked up a bottle of water "The things I've learnt about my damn brother since he's been with you" He pinched the bridge of his nose

"Hey he could still be with Marianne if you preferred" they both just looked at me "Okay forget I said it anyway I've done something for all of you"

"You mean other than make us bleach our thoughts" Ryan chuckled

"Hey" I dropped my head "I came to give you guys a treat as a little thank you and get crap"

"We do it because we love you" Mike moved up on the couch letting me sit down as Dan walked out grinning from ear to ear.

"How awesome was I?"

"Why we're you doing something" I cocked my head

"Oh Thanks Chris" he went and got his lunch and walked back into the rest of us "So What you doing up at the house?"

"Sorting out a ton of stuff" I sighed "but you guys up for taking a day off?"

"We can't today?" Ryan shook his head "and Chad's not here"

"Today's half over" I smiled "I was talking about tomorrow?"

"I guess why?"

"I've got you guys going for a track day"

"Seriously" Dan stopped his fork half way to his mouth, I nodded

"I had a blast when I went and Chad sort of drove like a madman and I know you all love to go fast"

"You've been talking to my wife haven't you?" Mike Got up and tossed his empty bottle in the trash

"Yes but about the wedding not your performance that's justâ !" I shuddered

Uncovered Accent

"Whoa oh we're so not going there" Ryan pulled a face "So you've booked for a track day for all of us"

"I have something to do it's going to be just the guys, if you wantâ I mean you don'tâ I was thinkingâ !"

"We're going" Dan Put his plate down "Thanks Chris" I got up

"You're welcomeâ I'll leave you guys to get stuff done" I walked to the door

"Hey Chris" Ryan came over "You okay?"

"Yeah I'm just having issues with friends and family"

"What did we do now" Dan swung back on his chair

"Not you for once" I laughed "I've been trying to call Mir and Xander for the past two days and got nothing"

"They're probably holed up and locked in a hotel somewhere" Mike called out "Come one they don't get to see each other much"

"I know" I opened the door "Have fun" I went back to the house and started to make dinner. My phone started to beep I picked it up

*New Message*Chad*meeting dragging going to be late home Love you*1.36pm

I groaned and started to clean up the kitchen before texting back

*Great I swear Lukas is fucking with usâ I'll not cookâ I have a gift for you and the guys for tomorrow Love you*2.03pm

My phone started to ring as I walked outside and sat with my feet in the pool.

Jackson * Hey Wisconsin

Me * damn I thought you guys forgot my number

Jackson * No we've had finalsâ and college life is insane

Me * you mean you guys have been partying

Jackson * we'll yeah Oh and guess what?

Me * oh I dread to thinkâ I

Jackson * we got tickets for the show you guys are doing here in Miami and well you think you can swing passes for us

Me * okay why are you guys buying tickets, you could have just asked me

Jackson * a few of the guys we know from the football team got tickets and offered two to me and to Xand

Me * and they don't know you know us?

Uncovered Accent

Jackson * hell no we're not using you guys to get attention

Me * but you want passes

Jackson * Yeah

Me * they'll be waiting for you

Jackson * thank youâ so what's wrong with you

Me * I'm trying to get in touch with Mir or Xand

Jackson * Ohâ Xand left for the weekend in the keys with some friends I had to work and I haven't heard from Mir for a week since she left to come to Canada to you

Me * okay will you please get him to call me

Jackson * Sureâ everything okay with you?

Me * yeah it's good I'm heading out tomorrow for a day while the guys are in the studio because Kerion, Alfie and Pete are all in Tampa right now

Jackson * hey come down to Miami and hang with us

Me * I can't I've got stuff to do and then we leave next week for more dates

Jackson offers here you can stay in the dorms with Xander and me

Me * yeah like that's going to happen dumb ass

Jackson * you love me really Wisconsin

Me * you're the only one that can get away with calling me that

Jackson * good it's easy for us to talk about you calling you that instead of your name

Me * I'll have those passes waiting for you at the show

Jackson * Thanks girl, Love ya

Me * love ya too"

I hung up and lay back on the warm concrete and put my arm over my eyes, okay so Xander and Mir were on opposite ends of the country so the idea of them banging their brains out was out of the window. God my head hurtâ !â !â !â !

Chapter 56: Mir calls

â lâ lâ lâ lâ !.. "Hey sweetheart" Chad slid into bed next to me and pulled me back against him "I'm sorry I missed dinner" I rubbed my eyes and focused on the clock next to the bed

"It's eleven at night" I groaned

"I know" the smell of whiskey wafted over me "It dragged and sucked" he slurred

"Okay I think you need to go to sleep and we'll talk about this in the morning" I turned round and looked at him in the moonlight coming through the window. His eyes were bloodshot and half closed "I hope to god you didn't drive"

"Danny came and got me" he pulled me close to him "I love you baby" he kissed my neck "I love you so much"

"Okay I love you too but you need to go to sleep Chadâ ! I sent you four messages and left a voice mail and let's just say I'm a little irritated right now" He closed his eyes for a minutes. I moved his arm off me "I'm going to go make a drink" I got out of bed and walked down to the kitchen and pulled as bottle of water from the fridge and sat on the couch and pulled a blanket over me, I wasn't mad he'd had a meeting it was the fact he hadn't let me know how late he was going to be and ignored my calls.

"You have a good day" I looked round as Chad lent on the wall wearing nothing but his jeans

"No not really" I shook my head "Go to bed Baby okay"

"I don't like sleeping alone"

"Neither do I but I was" I got off the couch "You and the others have a day out tomorrow" I walked over to him "if you're sober enough" he pulled me back gently against him

"I'm sorryâ ! I didn't think" he stroked my face "You're beautiful"

"You can the guys are going for a track day tomorrow, my treatâ ! I have to go check on your wedding present" I tipped my head "I love you" I kissed him "but right now I'm a little pissed with you"

"I know you are and it sucks"

'And we can talk about it tomorrow" I took his hand "Bed time" he smiled at me "For sleep Chad"

"But I want you" he bit his lip

"And I wanted to have you earlier tonight and was here waiting for you , for tonight that ships sailed"

"You sure" he pulled me tight against him "we might not have the piano but the kitchen counter isâ !" he kissed my neck his fingers gently stroking the back of my neck "I love you Chrisâ ! I need you" he murmured in my ear, my head fell back, it didn't take much for him to get me close "Please Sweetheart" he moved my robe from my shoulder and trailed a line of kisses along it. My body reacted to his touch as we ended on the couch togetherâ lâ lâ lâ lâ !

Uncovered Accent

â lâ lâ lâ lâ | "Coffee" I opened the door to the steam shower and leant on it

"My head hurts like a bitch" He wrapped a towel round his waist

"Well that's what happens when you ditch your wife for a meeting and get drunk off your ass on whiskey" I laughed "I'm sorry for getting pissy with you"

"I deserve it" He took the cup from me "I need to think more"

"Yes you do dumb ass" Mike was on the stairs "will you get your shit together so we can get out of here. Chris gave us a gift and I'm so going to kick your ass on the track" Chad looked at him.

"Yeah right"

"Oh shut up I could and would kick all of your asses" I smiled walking up the stairs passed Mike

"So you show us how it's done" Chad taunted

"Sorry Baby I'm out of here later today till tomorrow" He raised an eye brow "I told you last night I was going to check up on your wedding present and that me and I'm out over night" I carried on up the stairs.

"What's she up to?" Chad looked at Mike

"I have no idea" Mike grinned "now get your ass up here and get ready we want to leave". I Sat on the bed while Chad got dressed.

"Is this payback for me not coming home early yesterday?" he asked as he fastened his belt

"No, I need to get this done while I can" He walked over to me and pushed me back on the bed and hovered over me "I'll be back before dinner tomorrow"

"I'll miss you"

"I'll call you later and make you miss me less" I bit my bottom lip "think about the calls you had from me when you were in Chicago"

"Okay not helping with blood flow" he chuckled

"You have fun okay at the track" he got up and pulled me up and Kissed me in the 'you're mine and I love you' way he did when he wants to make sure we're all good. My phone started to ring with Pink's 'Let's get the Party Started' Chad looked at me

"That's Mir isn't it?"

"Yep" He tossed me my phone "I'll go and let you talk to herâ | I love you baby remember that"

"I love you too" I smiled at him as he walked out before I answered the phone.

Me * Well finally I thought you'd died

Miranda* I'm sorry, I've beenâ | busy

Uncovered Accent

Me * too busy to call your friends back Heidi has been trying to get you

Miranda * I needed some space

Me * Mir what's going on you're worrying us?

Miranda * You going to get mad

Me * how am I going get made at my best friend come onâ | Mir are you pregnant?

Miranda * whatâ | oh hellâ | Chris no I swear I'm not pregnant

Me * Mir if you were we'd all help you and Xander out I love you guys

Miranda * I'm not with Xander

Me * I know he's in the keys and you're in New York

Miranda * he's in the Keys

Me* I spoke to Jackson yesterdayâ | Didn't you know?

Miranda * I'm not with him

Me * I know you just told me

Miranda * Noâ | I'm not with himâ | and I'm not in New York

Me * you're not making sense

Miranda * I'm still in Canada

I walked out of the bedroom and down the stairs

Me * what?

Miranda * Chris I love you, you know that

Me * your scaring me now

Miranda * I've slept with someone

I sat on the bottom step

Me * You've what?

Miranda * the night we came to your place and we call got drunkâ | Chris Kellan and I hooked up

I felt my mouth drop open

Miranda * We justâ | it just

Chapter 56: Mir calls

Uncovered Accent

Me * you wanted to bang him like a screen door in a hurricane rightâ€” !

My tone was tense and hard

Me * you're dating my cousin, and you get drunk and drop your damn underwear for Kellan what the hell Mir are you kidding me

Miranda * Chris I'm sorryâ€” ! I didn't know what to tell youâ€” ! I know what Kellan means to you

Me * I don't' give a flying fuck it was Kellanâ€” ! I give a fuck that you did it and then ran off and hidâ€” !

I trailed off

Me * this was the day before the shoot

Miranda * yeah

Me * Son of a bitchâ€” ! he said nothing

Miranda * Chris

Me * Call my cousin NOW and man the fuck up

I hung up the phone my hand shaking with how angry I was I got up and walked out of the front door dialing kellan's number as I walkedâ€” !â€” !â€” !â€” !â€” !â€” !

Chapter 57: Total loss

â lâ lâ lâ lâ !.. I paced round on the driveway

Kellan * hey you

Me * don't you fucking dare hey you me

Kellan * Chris

Me * you did that shoot after you'd gotten my best friend into your damn bedâ ! Seriously I thought you were above taking another guys girl

Kellan * Whoa Slow down and fuck no I took you from Chad before he manned up

Me * don't I'm warning you

Kellan * Fine I slept with Miranda and Liked it, but I didn't force her and to tell you the truth she came on to me first

Me * you could have said no you know she's with my cousin

I was on the point of tears

Me * My Damn cousin Kellan do you not have a Fucking brain in your damn headâ ! he's my family and you put me in the fucking middle of this

Kellan * I'm sorry I never thoughtâ !

Me * you know something that much is so god damn fucking obvious did you and Mir have a laugh at how a kid at school is getting reamed by a movie star screwing his girl while his cousin and their supposed best friend is stuck holding the can because I introduced youâ ! Nice to know you care about your friends so damn much

Kellan * not fair Chris

Me * you're telling me it's not fucking fairâ !

Kellan * you sound jealous

Me * DON'T Flatter yourself you were good Chad's better

I bit at him

Me * I don't care that you get girls into your bed Hell I've tried to set you up but for you to go after her is wrongâ ! I trusted you and we did the shoot together and you knew you'd been with herâ ! You're still in Vancouver aren't you?

Kellan * Chris calm down

Uncovered Accent

Me * Right know I can't stand the thought of having my best friends betray meâ people I trusted betraying meâ you know what it takes for me to trust anyone and I do not let people in close to me easily

The tears were streaming down my face

Kellan * Chris Honey I'mâ

Me * Save it okay just save it

I hung up and crouched down half way between the backyard and the studio. My head throbbed and my chest hurt as my phone rang with Kellan trying to call back I sent it to voice mail. I got to my feet as Bruce wound his way round my legs mewing at me. I carried on toward the studio. My phone lighting up with text messages and voicemails. I opened the door and walked inside the silence was deafening apart from my sobs from me I tossed my ohone on the couch and sat down hugging my knees to my chest. I glanced at my phone as it lit up again this time with Chad's number I took several deep breaths and tried to control my tears, last thing I wanted was to ruin his day with the boys.

Chad * hey baby

Me * Okay so you guys having fun?

Chad * fun doesn't even cover it you know I have the best wife ever

Chad was laughing and sounding relaxed

Me * thank you and you needed to blow off so steam so a day at the track with the boys was what you needed, how's Mutton doing?

I closed my eyes and tried to just focus on the sound of his voice to get me through the conversation

Chad * erâ Wellâ Iâ

Me * Chad?

Chad * we borrowed Mac as wellâ I thought you'd have noticed he wasn't in the drive

I got up and looked out of the window only seeing his Corvette and the Hummer outside

Me * NOOOOO you didn'tâ who was driving it Oh you are so in trouble Mr. Kroeger SOOOOOOO in trouble

Chad * I drove him don't' worry and Mike has raced him

Me * and?

Chad * he's in one piece

Me * no you know what I meanâ put your brother on the phone.

Chad * no

Uncovered Accent

Me * put him on

Chad * no

Me * CHAD you're brother is in my car my car worth over a quarter of a million dollars now put him on the god damn phone

I could barely hold the phone I was shaking so much

Chad * Hey Mike your sister-in-law wants a word

Mike * hey sweetheart damn girl I have to get me one of these cars

Me * okay first please tell me Mac does not have a single scratch.

Mike * Chris I know it's more than my life is worth and Corey keeps reminding me that you have told him to kill on sight anyone that damages your car.

Me * so Corey is there as well?

Mike *yep all the guys are hereâ Chris are you okay?

Me * Fineâ

I took another breath and sat in the desk chair in front of the sound board

Me * have you raced Chad yet?

Mike * oh yeah

Me * WELL???

Mike * mac smoked mutton and I owe you a new set of tires.

Me * Greatâ please take care of Mac

Mike * We will don't worry your husband is looking really nervous right now I'll let him have the phone back

Chad * you pissed with me baby

Me * pissed is an understatement this day keeps getting better

Chad * Hmmm I'm heading home

Me * No stay there I'm leaving soon anyway

Chad * Chris I'm sorry I'm sucking right now aren't I

Me * It's not you Babyâ I love you

Chad * I love you too I'll call you when I get home

Uncovered Accent

Me * Okay

I hung up the phone. I wasn't really pissed he'd taken the car and I was relieved it was Mike driving and not Ryan after the Porsche incident with the gate. I Felt chilled to the bone I wanted Chad to come home and hold me and tell me it was going to be okay but I had to go sort out things that couldn't wait. A red flashing light on the end of the console caught my eye. I pushed over to it in the chair It was the answer machine to the studio. I hit play as I ran my fingers over Chad's Favorite guitar resting next to the console feeling close to him just touching it. The phone generated voice started the message.

You have one unheard message Hey baby, I got your messageâ ! you want to work it out then you're going to have to give me moreâ ! Last night's meeting wasn't enough I know what you're like and what you like you'll give in and see senseâ ! call me baby******

I gripped the console my phone slipping to the floor at the sound of Marianne's voice and the sing song tone at the end of the message. I felt I gagged wanting to throw up, he couldn't be doing it to me could he? Why would she call the studio where he'd been a lot over the past week, it was the only number that hadn't been changed out of all of the numbers Chad had. My life was going in a downward spiral and I had to get out of thereâ lâ lâ lâ !..

Chapter 58: Alone

<http://www.polyvore.com/cgi/set?id=43497970>

How I got back to the house and managed to get my bags I'd packed earlier was beyond me, my vision was blurred and the pain in my chest felt like I was going to have a heart attack. My phone started to ring I looked at the caller I.D. Cory's face came on the screen I sent it to voicemail. And walked down the stairs with my bag and picked up the keys for the corvette. I threw in my bag and got in. It took four attempts to start the car trying to find the ignition. I managed to get to the local airport and walked inside.

"Mrs. Kroeger" the girl at the desk beamed "The pilot is finishing his checks you can get on board whenever you're ready" She smiled obviously a little star struck I pushed on my sunglasses and gave her the only smile I could muster. "I know this isn't professional but do you think I could have an autograph?"

"Sure" I nodded as my phone started to ring again I took the pen and the pad she held out to me

"Do you need to get that?"

"No" I answered quickly knowing the ring tone was Chad calling. I wrote a quick message and signed my name leaving off the Kroeger. I handed it back to her and crossed the tile floor and pushed open the door to the tarmac and walked across to the Jet sitting on the runway.

"Mrs. Kroeger Welcome on board" the Steward beamed at me

"Chris please" I stepped up the stairs and into the cabin and sat down "We'll be ready for take off in a few minutes" can I get anything for you?"

"No I'm fine thank you" I shook my head as my phone rang again I pulled it from my purse

Me * Yes

Corey * hey we've been trying to get in touch with you Chad just told me you're going somewhere" wait at the house Danny's on his way to come with you

Me * too late I'm in the air

Corey * Please tell me you're lying

Me * you should know me by now Corey I'm the only one that doesn't lie

Corey * damn it Chris are you supposed to go anywhere without someone with you

Me * I need to be alone right now

Corey * Where are you I'm not comfortable having you not have security with you

Me * I have to go

Corey * Chris will you

Uncovered Accent

I hung up and turned off my phone and put it in my purse closing my eyes as the door was shut and locked and the engines started. The whole reason for sitting on this plane right now was to go and see the work being done on Chad's Wedding present. I felt the tears slid down my cheeks and under the bottom of my sunglasses. I saw the steward look at me a few times but I kept my head turned to the window trying not to replay the morning from hell.

Everything was up in the air right now apart from the aircraft, My friendships, my career, and my marriage. I looked down at the diamond on my finger, the diamond that **He'd** put there when he asked me to marry him and he'd married me within the hour. I leant forward and rubbed the back of my neck everything as I knew it was falling, my life had been a free fall with a few lifts along the way but things never stayed good for long and the worst thing was I couldn't just disappear anymore I couldn't walk down a street without being recognized, no matter how much I hurt how. How bad things got I still had to remember I couldn't be the private person, I couldn't tell people to fuck off and leave me the hell alone.

The flight touched down and the door opened the fresh smell of after a summer rainstorm as I stepped into the bright sunshine.

"Thank you for flying with us" the steward offered me his hand to get down the stairs "We'll be ready to fly as soon as you give us the call"

"The flight plan may change but I'll call and let you know the details" he nodded at me. I looked up and Saw Blue and Orlando standing against the front of a Black SUV a sweet looking Audi next to it. I took my bag from the steward and walked across the tarmac.

"Right on time" Orlando smiled at me walking over and taking my bag "How was your flight?"

"Long" I smiled my voice was tight and it hurt like hell to talk stress tightening my vocal cords

"We hired you the SUV" Blue hugged me "It's ready ahead of schedule"

"Okay" I pushed my hands into my pockets

"You didn't need to pay in full yet you know" Orlando put my bag in the car

"I know but it's paid for now so it's all good"

"Are you getting sick?" Blue tipped her head at me

"I'm fine can we just go see it" I snapped and immediately felt bad for doing it "I'm sorry I've got a lot going on right now"

"It's okay" Orlando opened the passenger door on the Audi and waited while Blue got in. I watched him look at her with so much love in his smile like she was the light in his life, my vision blurred and I quickly turned away from them and got in the truck. I followed the Audi out of the airport and onto the highway I knew there was a 30 minute drive to where we were going wonderful just what I need more time to think, I reached for the radio and turned it on, the sound of Chad's voice flooded the car as 'Rock star' played making the tears come harder and faster. .

Chapter 59: Losing my mind

â lâ lâ lâ !.. Orlando stopped at the entrance to a driveway and got out of the car and walked back to me and held out an opener and a key. I opened the window.

"It's your place you get to open the gate and the door" he smiled at me I looked at the Big Black gates similar to the ones on the house in Canada.

"Thanksâ | Orlando do you mind if I do this alone" I chewed my lip "I know you're here to show me around butâ !" I felt my lip tremble.

"Look we have a place 20 minutes from here if you need us just call okay" He put his hand over mine on the wheel "I'm not going to pry or ask what's going on because I know I love having my privacy and I'm guessing you don't get that luxury" I shook my head. "Chris I know you're a client but I know Blue thinks of you more as a friend and like I said if you need anything please call"

"Thank you" I took a deep breath as he walked away.

I opened the gates and drove in down a drive way that swept behind tall pine trees. This should have been something so exciting as the house came into view, the Log home that I'd gotten Orlando's new Architectural Company to design and build on Land that used to belong to my Grandparents, It was my gift to Chad for our wedding, things I knew he liked were inside the house including a small studio and a collection of guitars that he'd wanted for a while thanks to some help from Mike and Ryan. I turned off the engine and looked at the house everything was perfect how I'd dreamed it would look, I leant my head against the head rest and watched the light shine from the water of the lake onto the side of the house as the breeze made the leaves on the trees rustle.

<http://www.polyvore.com/cgi/set?id=28581904>

I reached into my purse and pulled out my phone and turned it back on again. It rang almost right away I almost sighed with relief as it was Xander's face that appeared on the screen, then I got the sickening feeling with knowing what Miranda had done. I took a deep breath and answered it

Me * hey

Xander * Hey you, I hear you've been trying to get me

Me * how's the keys?

Xander * goodâ | Chris why are you crying?

Me * I'm not

Xander * bullshit girlâ | I know you too well, what's wrong?

The tears streamed down my face and I lost it and broke down

Xander * Damn Chris What's going on

Me * I can't do this, I can't lie

Uncovered Accent

Xander * Chris calm down what have you lied about?

Me * I haven't Damn it

Xander * Chris you're scaring me I love you but you're scaring me

Me * Mir's cheated on you?

Xander * erâ | what?

Me * I'm sorry but you're family and she cheated on you

Xander * oh damnâ | when

Me * five days agoâ | Xand I'm sorry I'm so sorry

Xander * we weren't together

Me * I knâ | what?

Xander * I hope to god you haven't said anything to herâ |

Me * What?

Xander * we broke up after she'd been to the awards show with youâ | I'd been seeing someone else for the past month

Me * WHAT?

Xander * I fucked up I couldn't handle having her so far away from me and Chris I'm in Miami the girls are hot, and I missed havingâ |

I got out of the car and slammed the door

Me * seriously what the fuckâ | This isn't happening

Xander * Chris I'm sorry but it was going to happen Mir has you guys and an awesome chance of a career and I'm sitting here trying to get my life started and we're on different levelsâ |

Me * you had to have your dick in someone elseâ | what the hell is wrong with menâ | you all fucking suck

Xander * Chrisâ |

I hung up and sat on the stones that flanked the driveway and wrapped my arms round myself and broke down, nothing made sense nothing at all made any sense at all. I'd got to wake up in a minute wake up from the insane nightmare.

Arms' wrapped round me and pulled me close to a hard chest I gripped onto the shirt and sobbed heavens hard totally exhausting myself in the processâ |â |â |â |

Chapter 60: Humblepie

****LOOK AT THE POLYVORES IN ORDER PLEASE GUYS *****

â lâ lâ lâ lâ !.. "Keys Chris where's the keys to the house?" Kellan lifted my chin making me look at him I shook my head at him "Don't give me shit" he got up and pulled me with him "Hotel it is then" he all but picked me up and walked me over to a car and opened the passenger door and sat me in it before stalking over to the SUV reaching inside and grabbing my bag and the keys and the gate opener before coming back and tossing the bag in the trunk he got in the driver's side and didn't say anything as he reversed out of the driveway He hit the close button on the remote for the gates and spun the car on the gravel road and headed back into the town. His jaw was set and tense as he dug in his pocket for his phone.

"Who are you calling" I sobbed

"You're husband the guy's frantic" He didn't look at me

"NO" I took the phone from his hand and dropped it in to the door pocket of my door

"CHRISâ ! what the hells gotten into you?" I closed my eyes as my phone started to ring with Chad's tone
"You might want to get that"

"Let it go and take me back to the house" I croaked

"Like hell I'm taking you back I just found you in the dirt crying like a bay after chewing me out and Miranda out now you won't pick up the phone to Chad you hung up on Coreyâ ! you're here in the middle of now where" He snapped.

He pulled up at the most luxurious hotel we had in the town I was from He turned off the engine and got out slamming the door and walking round to the passenger side and pulled the door open and took his phone back out of the door pocket. He put the card key to the hotel in his teeth as he helped me out of the car He reached in the back and grabbed out his back pack and my bag and took me into the hotel and up the stairs to his room. He kicked the door closed.

"You want to tell me what's happening" I sat on the end of one of the beds and put my head in my hands
"Chris Come on this is meâ ! Is it the fact I hooked up with Miranda" He sat on the other bed "CHRISTINE"

"I'm sorry" I muttered "For everything I said to you" I turned my head to look at him "I lost it" I looked back at the floor

"You can say that again" He groaned "I didn't tell you because well it's guy code you don't go after a friends exâ ! but I told Chad to go after you so that cancels it out" the warm chuckle was in his voice "Miranda wanted to tell you and she was crying the morning I left for the shoot because she knew what it would do to you" He got off the other bed and came and sat next to me and tucked my hair behind my ear "I told her I'd tell you and take all the crap for it" I looked at him "We love you, you know that and hell the alcohol had something to do with it but she's got to be one of the sweetest craziest girls I've ever met" I nodded a little.

"Before you came to the house Xander called me" I got off the bed and walked across the small room to the window "He told me he and Mir had broken up a while ago" I looked back at him "You know I thought she was pregnant and didn't want to tell me because" I put my hand on my own stomach making Kellan close his eyes and take a deep breath "Why didn't she tell me they'd broken up?" Kellan shrugged and shook his head

Uncovered Accent

"Did you now when you slept with her or were you being an ass"

"I knew â you know I carried Heidi to bed because she'd passed out" I nodded and absently walked round and put on a pot of the crappy cheap hotel coffee "Well Miranda was out in the other room of the suite and was on the phone drunkenly slurring and leaving a message to Xander that would have taught a Marine a few new cussed words. I was half way to the door when she hung up and broke down"

'And you're too much of a Midwest guy to leave her right?" I sniffed Looking at him through the mirror

"You've met my Family we're all the same" He eased back against the pillows "I hugged her to make her feel better and asked her if she was done with your cousin and she told me he'd been screwing someone else" I poured out two coffees and walked over and handed one to him. Even after everything he calmed me just being round him the same way Chad and the guys did because I felt safe with him.

"And?" I sat on the other bed

"He sat up What happened to you the first time you kissed Chad?"

"We ended up in the shower"

'No the very first time you kissed him"

"I was drunk in the elevator in Spain" I swallowed hard remembering how he'd kissed me back and not taken it any further for weeks after that.

"That's how it was for usâ She pushed up on her toes and kissed me" He sighed and rubbed his hand over his jaw. "Only I didn't want to stop kissing her and I didn't have the control Chad had with you"

'You don't have control" I raised my eye brows at him

"Okay I don't noâ but" He put the cup on the side and rubbed the back of his neck "She did"

"No she didn't if you ended up in bed together" I took a drink of the bitter tasting sludge in the cup and pulled a face

"No she had control I mean over me damn it Chris I thought you could work a guy into a frenzyâ !" I stopped with the cup half way to my mouth "She'sâ !" He looked at me "You don't want to know this do you" I shook my head "We should have come clean and told you right out of the gate but you were so nervous about the shoot and you were finally getting some down time"

"I need to talk to her" I took a deep breath

"She's upset and she wanted to come with me here but I told her I'd face you" He got up and tipped the coffee away "That's just nasty stuff" he shuddered

'I didn't think you'd still come after the way I blasted you out" I handed him my cup for him to do the same with it.

"Hey I'm the only one that knew where you were going" He tossed the cups in the trash and faced me "you asked me to come and check it out with you and there was no way in hell I was going to let you chew me a second ass hole like you did without finding out why I hoped a flight from Vancouver a little after you called

Uncovered Accent

to try to catch you but you flew in here not to Green Bay" I nodded. "Then my phone lights up with messages from Mir Chad and the others had been trying to get in touch with you and you'd left to go somewhere without security"

"Yeah well sometimes you have to be alone" I looked down as Chad and the message from Marianne slammed to my frontal lobe.

"Chris" He tipped his head

'Oh stop with the big brother looks" I groaned

"Well?"

"Well I'm trying to work things out and see if I can be a rock star and still live here" He frowned at me as my phone rang again I reached into my purse and turned it off.

"You want me to go grab decent coffee for us and you can talk to Chad and tell him where you are?" I looked at him

"I'd love a drink" I nodded

"I'll get the alcohol as well" He chuckled "You talk to Chad and tell him where you are" He reached into his bag and pulled out his laptop "Here magazine ads are done" he clicked on a few tings and pulled up a page "We look damn hot girl" He kissed the top of m y head "Call Chad" he walked out of the room . I looked at the screen and had to smile at the two pages that was going to run in the magazine.

http://www.polyvore.com/kellan_chris_next_shoot/set?id=34643167&lid=1086993

http://www.polyvore.com/second_spread_for_chris_kellan/set?id=34698131

I Closed it and hit the home page and skimmed over it and stalled at the third headline on the entertainment news before clicking on it

http://www.polyvore.com/hell_starts/set?id=34706776&lid=1086993

my heart went in to my mouth and I ran to the bathroom

Chapter 61: I answer it

â lâ lâ lâ lâ !.. My Cell Phone rang again as I walked out of the bathroom and picked it up.

Chad * CHRIS what the hells' going on?

Me * You knew I was going away tonight

Chad * Baby what's wrong with your voice

Me * Baby you got the right girl there?

Chad * What

Me * how's Marianne doing?

Chad * Chrisâ !

Me * you fuck her then come home and to me and try to tell me you love me?

Chad * CHRIS NO

Me * Go look on the internet and tell me you weren't with her last nightâ ! got to the fucking studio and check the fucking answering machine to the phone.

He fell silent

Me * my worlds falling apart Chadâ ! I knew I wasn't enough for youâ ! I guessed she'd win out in the end.

Chad * I've not been with herâ ! Chris where are you?

There was a beep

Me * you'd better get that it might be your girlfriend

I hung up and curled up up on the bedâ lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ !

â lâ lâ lâ !.. Chad looked at his phone as he sat heavily down on the chair in the kitchen Dan looked at him, Chad hit the answer button on his phone

Kellan * Finally I've been trying to get you

Chad * not a good time dude

Kellan * I've got Chris

Chad * Where

Kellan * Wisconsin

Uncovered Accent

Chad * what the fuck

Kellan * look I was supposed to met her here so I could check out your wedding present and after she blasted me out this morningâ€¦

Chad * what?

Kellan * long story but I got served by your wife and so did Miranda

Chad * she went off on you guys

Kellan * yepâ€¦ but dude what the fucks going on I found her sitting in the dirt in pieces and she won't answer her phone when you call.

Chad * Dude look after her till I get there

Kellan * Chad what have you done?

Chad * Please if you love her keep her there for me

Kellan * sure

Chad hung up the phone

"I need to get a flightâ€¦ I need to goâ€¦" Dan stopped him

"You need to breatheâ€¦ Who was it?"

"Kellan he's with Chris" Chad braced his hands on the counter "Oh God I'm screwed"

"Not making sense" Dan's phone rang "Hey Babeâ€¦ no I'm still with Chad Mike and Ryan just left to go get dinâ€¦ No why Chris got us that track day so we've been ouâ€¦" He looked at Chad "I'll ask" He moved the phone away from his ear "Dude tell me right now you're not back to fucking that bitch" Chad's head shot up "Okay by the look I'm getting right no it's bullshitâ€¦ Try to call her she won't pick up and she left without Danny or Corey" Chad pushed off from the counter and ran to the door "Babe I'll call you back" He ended the Call "CHAD WAITâ€¦ CHAD" he ran after him out into the drive as Mike and Ryan pulled back up "TROUBLE" Dan yelled over his shoulder as he sprinted for the studio.

Chad was sitting in the chair His head in his hands As the end of Marianne's message played.

"Oh Please tell me I didn't hear the bitches voice" Mike said stopping in the door way

"Oh you heard it" Chad rubbed his hand over his head "FUCK"

"You'd better not or I know a ton of people willing to beat sense into you" Mike put his hands on his hips "she fucked you over left your ass and tried to get at Chris Oh and did I mention Fucked you over"

"I went to meet her lawyer yesterday she wants more and I wasn't giving" Chad looked at the guys "She's doing everything she can to kill my marriageâ€¦ and she's winning" he got up and paced the floorâ€¦ I need to get to Wisconsin and go get Chris"

Uncovered Accent

"Dude and have this out with Chris where" Ryan threw his hands out "Because I'm guessing that she knows Mari's back"

"Oh she knows" Dan lumped in getting up and going to the computer and pulling up the page Brit had called him about. "Ryan's right you can't do it in a hotel room you have to do it where you guys can talk properly"

"She's not coming home is she?" Chad rounded on him "I have to go to her"

"Get Kellan to bring her home" Mike suggested

"I need to go get herâ she's my wife"

"You should of thought about that before you forgot to tell her Marianne wanted blood" Mike Pushed Chad down in the chair "I'll go get her Ryan can you and Tre watch Dawson and Avalon for us I'll take Angela for Back up damn I wish Miranda was here

"She's mad at her and Kellan for some reason" Chad looked at the three guys stood round him "I can't lose her I'm not going to let it happen

"Then you calm your ass down you stay here with Dan and Coreyâ Dude you're a fucking wreck" Mike shook his head

"My wife thinks I've been screwing around on her how the hell am I supposed to be anything other than a wreck" Chad got up and squared up to Mike

"Dude" Dan Pulled him back "The long you fight with Mike the longer it'll take to bring Chris home" Chad sat back down and put his head back down

"I'll call when we get there"

"Call Kellan he" tell you where they are" Chad looked up his eyes filling with tears "Please bring her home" Mike nodded and walked out with Ryanâ lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ .

Chapter 62: Waiting game

â lâ lâ lâ | Kellan walked back into the room, I was fast asleep on one of the beds tears soaking the pillow under my head my make up streaking my cheeks He put the drinks down and took the comforter from the other bed and put it over me. He sat down in the chair and picked up his phone.

Kellan * hey you

Miranda *Hi

Kellan * you're blushing aren't you?

Miranda * how can you tell?

Kellan * I just canâ | oh and I've seen you blush when you're round Nickelback and when I kiss you

Miranda * okay now my head is inside my shirt

Kellan * appreciate that view I know I do

Miranda * oh god you have to stopâ | did you find her? Please tell me you did

Kellan * I'm with her right now she's sleepingâ |

Miranda * is she okay?

Kellan * no something's going on with her and Chad she won't answer his callsâ | but I know she has spoken to Xander

Miranda * Oh godâ |

Kellan * She's apologized to me and she's going to call you but I think she needs you right now

Miranda * I still slept with her ex and that's a huge NO-NO

Kellan * Mir screw that she's breaking down

Miranda * I can't get to you

Kellan * I know call her in a while

Miranda * okay, check her temp

Kellan * what?

Miranda * she got really sick the last time she was stressed out because of Arron

Kellan got up and walked over to me and put his hand on my head

Kellan * she's fine no fever

Uncovered Accent

Miranda * okayâ ¦ text me when she wakes up

Kellan * I will

He hung up the phone and sat back on the other bed and flicked through the TV channelsâ ¦.

â ¦â ¦â ¦â ¦â ¦â ¦â ¦ Dan poured Chad a shot and handed it to him

"I'm going to call her" Chad looked at him

"You called Chris and she handed you your ass" Dan sat down

"Marianne" Dan stopped with his beer in mid air "This is gettingâ ¦" He got up and paced the floor. "Dan I'm fucked" he looked at him

"How can you be fucked if you haven'tâ ¦ AW Dude you haven't have you?"

"Noâ ¦ hell noâ ¦ She was at the meeting last night which I didn't expect"

"I want to know why you didn't tell Chris where you were going"

"Because you think she'd want to hear I was blowing off dinner with her alone and naked for a meeting with my ex fiancÃ©e"

"How often has she been lied to, how often has she been screwed over, How often has she bounced back because you're there by her damn side, How did she chew you out for not telling her stuff" Chad dropped his head "Dude you have to realize she's your wife not your kid you have to protect to a point and the rest you work on together, you get through the Marianne shit TOGETHER like you got through the Arron bull"

"Chris shouldn't have to put up with thisâ ¦"

"Stop and listen to yourselfâ ¦ You're making that decision for her and the last time I checked Chris was a big girl and could make her own choices" Dan took a drink of his beer

"She's been through too much without me adding to it"

"You need to ask her if she's willing to take your shit onâ ¦ Have you forgot the day you left for Bali to marry her she laid out Marianne" Dan sank the rest of his beer "Google your wifeâ ¦ see what you find, she's got more balls than most guys we know, I know Stage Chris is something different to the Chris we all hang out with but it's still a huge part of herâ ¦ Dude look at the dress she wore on the red carpet, look at the commercial she shot all that takes guts and a backbone stiffer than â ¦ Well I'm not going to use that analogy" he smiled at Chad. "You want to tell me what Mari wants this time?" Chad shook his head

"I need to talk to Chris first" Chad rubbed the back of his neck and fingered his phone in his other hand

"Let Mike and Angela do their thingâ ¦ over the phone isn't going to work for this oneâ ¦ Lets go to Joey's and get a drink stop you working it over and over in your head"â ¦â ¦â ¦â ¦â ¦â ¦â ¦â ¦â ¦.

Chapter 63: Kellan Knows More Papers

â lâ lâ lâ ; I sat up and looked round slightly disoriented.

"Hey you" I jumped and looked at Kellan sprawled out with a pizza box lay on his stomach while watching some game show on TV. "You know the biggest story on the local news was someone got their ride on lawn mower stolen from the front yard" He moved the box and sat up I ran my hand through my hair.

"Yeah well that's a major crime round here" I put my feet on the floor "what time is it?"

"Just after nine you've been out for four hours" He tipped his head and looked at me

"I need a shower"

"Have at it the bathroom's there"

"I don't know why you're even still talking to me after the things I said to you on the phone?" I got up and walked over to my bag and unzipped it and pulled out clean clothes "Oh wonderful I didn't bring clothes to sleep in" I groaned

"Okay why you knew you were away over night?"

"Yeah but I thought I'd be staying in the house" I sat heavily on the end of the bed "I don't wear anything to bed normally"

"I know" He chuckled

"Don't push it Lutz" I threw a pillow at him "Damn" I took a deep breath "I feel like I've been run down by a Tractor and charged by a bull"

"Go have a hot shower I have a spare shirt you can wearâ ; Unless you want me to take you to the house" I got off the bed and stopped at the door to the bathroom

"No" I said quickly "I don't even feel like going in to see it" I looked at him "it was forâ ;" I closed my eyes and got a pain radiate through my chest "I need get out of hereâ ; Go somewhere else"

"NO" He got off the bed "I mean you can'tâ ; Look what's happened Chris?" I looked at the floor and shook my head "Christine Kroeger don't try to hide things from me"

"I need a shower and then I need to call the airline and tell them I need toâ ;" Kellan caught my arm and pulled me to him Bracing his hands either side of my head against the wall

"Chris What did he do?"

"He's beenâ ; He's" Tears filled my eyes

'Chris" Kellan's Phone rang making him look round giving me the chance to duck under his arm and into the bathroom and lock the door "Damn it girl" I slapped his palm against the door before grabbing his phone

Uncovered Accent

Kellan * What?

Mike * Hey

Kellan * Oh sorry

Mike * You still got Chris with you?

Kellan * She just went to go in the shower she's slept for a few hours, Mike what's going on she won't tell me

Mike * Chad's been seeing Mari

Kellan * HE'S WHAT?

Angela * Not like that honeyâ he's been dealing with her and her lawyers

Mike She left a suggestive message on the answer machine in the studio and Chris heard it the night after Chad had met with Marianne come home drunk and wanting to get into Chris's P.J's

Kellan & Angela * She doesn't wear them

Mike * Dude and How do you know?

Kellan * I dated her

Mike * Not you dumb ass my wife

Angela * Girls talk when we get togetherâ Hell she knows you have a mole on yourâ

Mike * Seriously Ang

Angela * Hey I know What Ryan Likes and How Dan Likes to role play and believe it or not I know how big your Brothersâ

Kellan * EW Please guys

Mike * Sorryâ

Kellan * is Chad on his way?

Mike * no Angela and I are coming to get her and we're going to need your help

Kellan * Why is he not coming to get her

Angela * He's a hot mess We left Dan with him or he'd do something stupidâ he's the impulsive brother that goes off without putting his brain in gear first

Kellan * She wants to leave I don't know how the hell I'm going to get her to stay

Angela * Tie her to the bed if you have to

Mike * don't even say been there done that

Uncovered Accent

Kellan * I wasn't going to because I never didâ ! How long do you guys think you'll be?

Mike * another few hoursâ ! Have you seen the story on the internet?

Kellan * No I've only been on my e-mail because the magazine spread was ready why?

Mike * I'll send you the link

Angela * Links baby look

Mike * Oh this is going to kick off

Kellan * send them to me and I'll take a look

Mike * okay I'll call when we land

Kellan hung up as his phone beeped with two messages one containing the e-mail I'd seen earlier the other containing a new one I walked out of the bathroom wrapped in a towel rubbing my hair with a second one Kellan looked at me.

"What?" He turned the laptop round to face me. I looked down

http://www.polyvore.com/hell_starts/set?id=34706776&lid=1086993

http://www.polyvore.com/gossip_hits/set?id=34700765

"Chris we know it's not true"

"Do weâ ! come on" I smiled "Who was I kidding someone like that wouldn't get bored with meâ ! I'm sorry you've been dragged into it" I picked up my jeans and shirt "I'm sorry Kellan" I walked back into the bathroom and closed the door leaving him sitting on the bed looking more then bewildered with all of itâ !â !â !â !â !.

Chapter 64: Text message

â lâ lâ lâ | I walked out of the bathroom dressed and pushed my other clothes into my overnight bag

"Where are you going?" Kellan leant against the door

"I have to get the hell out of here" I looked at him "I need to get away Kellanâ | I don't want to deal with this right nowâ | I thought you had to go back to Canada for a movie shoot" I picked up the bag and looked at him.

"Next week" He folded his arms over his chest "You need to take the night Chris, did you even eat breakfast this morning" I sighed and mimicked his pose "When do you do your next show?"

"I don't know"

"Oh you so doâ | you have every date in here" He unfurled his arms and tapped my head "You live and breathe your work"

"How the hell can I go on stage and travel with him now?" Kellan frowned at me and grabbed my arms

'So help me I'll do to you what I used to do to my sister when she was being a damn stubborn jack ass" He kicked his leg round behind my knees making them Buckle dropping me to the floor he sat on my and pinned my arms over my head

"Get the hell off you idiot" I snapped

"Like hell will I" He shook his head "Look at this" He yanked my left hand in front of my face "What's this for"

'Pawning" I struggled under him

'Bullshit is itâ | He didn't do itâ | Why the hell would he hurt you like this after everything"

'Because he wants what I can't give him Kellanâ | He wants a baby" Kellan rocked back a little taken aback by my words "Everyone knows what I can't give any man and she'll fucking play on it" I felt the tears leak from the corners of my eyes "He wants her I'll walk away but why would he go to her behind my back"

"Oh Damn" Kellan got off me and pulled me into him "Chris I'm sorryâ |" he rocked me "But I think this is her doing stuff not himâ | Damn I want what he has with you" I looked at him "Okay not literally with you but I want to have what he has with a girlâ | I want to look at a girl and get that giddy I want to throw up on my shoes because I'm in love with her feelingâ | Chris that man is so in love with you it's really nauseating sometimesâ | He wants to be the knight in shining armor for youâ | he wants to be the one to stop anyone and anything hurting you"

"He's the one hurting me" I put my head against his shoulder "Kellan this is a messâ |"

"You want to go to bed?" He sighed

'SERIOUSLY" I pulled away from him and got to my feet "Are you a totalâ |"

Uncovered Accent

"WHOA NOOOOOO CHRIS" He got up and held up his hands his eyes wide "I meant you need to sleep and think on things" I sat on the edge of the bed and groaned putting my throbbing head in my hands

"I need fresh air" I walked round him and pulled open the door to the room

"I'm coming with you" I stopped and looked at him "No if ands or buts do you have security with you?"

"No"

"Right then you do now" He held out my phone to me I shook my head "What if he calls you?"

"I don't know" I shrugged I looked down at my ring and inhaled

"Don't take it off" he begged I turned it round so that the stone was on the inside and pushed my hand into my pocket Kellan grabbed his phone and followed me down the stairs and put into the warm clammy night air. The silence that fell between us was comfortable as we walked round the streets I had grown up round. It was almost midnight when Kellan steered me back toward the hotel. I flopped back on one of the beds and kicked off my shoes My phone was lay on the comforter. "I'm going to shower" Kellan threw me a t-shirt "Here something for you to sleep in" He walked into the bathroom and closed the door.

I got changed and got under the covers and laid my head down reaching out and lifting up my phone. I rolled on to my side and hit the message button

*isn't it funny how the people that said they'd never hurt you end up nearly destroying you*12.58am

I hit Chad's number and send and pulled the covers over my head
lâ lâ lâ lâ !

Chapter 65: Interventon

â lâ lâ lâ !.. My Phone kept lighting up as I tossed and turned, Kellan's breathing in the other bed was slow and deep his arms thrown over his head as he slept. I sat up and picked up my phone and ignored the incoming messages. I sat up in bed and dialed.

Mir * CHRIS

Me * Oh godâ !

I struggled to contain my emotions

Me * I'm so sorry for theâ !

Mir * you apologize and I'll kick our assâ ! Chris I did something that I shouldn't have done I slept with my best friends exâ !

Me * yes you did, and hell I'd so much rather you slept with him after what my jack ass of a cousin than you go and find Dimitri and bang him like a screen door in a hurricane

Mir * OMG Christine

Me * Tell me I'm lying

Mir * you sound tired

Me * I can't sleep

Mir * is Kellan still with you?

Me * He's snoring across the room

Mir * What's going on with Chad?

Me * Marianneâ ! he met her

Mir * Son of a bitchâ ! You want me to go there and beat his ass Florida style Because I will

Me * No... I don't even know what I'm going to do

Mir * Chrisâ !

Me * So I lit up Xander for youâ ! and I think he's going to worry about seeing me

Mir * we were talking about your husband

Me * I'll rip him apart for cheating on you after the hole notâ !

Mir * CHRISTINE KROEGER

Uncovered Accent

Me * I'll be okay

"Bullshit" Kellan groaned "and who you talking to?"

"Miranda" Here you can talk to her I'm going to go stretch my legs" I tossed him the phone and got out of bed as the door knocked. "Mir I'll give you a call in a short while" Okay that made me smile" The door knocked again I walked over to it and looked through the peephole and saw nothing I shot Kellan a look.

"I'll get it" He got out of bed and moved me out of the way

"If you called Chad I will Kill you and tell Mir you only work once a night"

"She knows better" He grinned at me as I sat back on my bed as he opened the door "Hey" You'd better come in" my heart was in my throat as I drew up my knees.

"Hey sweetheart" Angela was the first one through the door

"Long way from Vancouver" I shook my head and looked down

"Butt fuck nowhere right?" Mike chuckled "What's going on"

"You obviously know what's going on or you wouldn't be here" So you bring him with you?" Kellan closed the door

"I had to bring Mike" Angela smiled warmly and sat down "You look rough" She tucked back a piece of hair behind my ear.

"I'm at the point of being done"

"Chris" Mike leant on the dresser and folded his arms over his chest

"I've been lied to he went to her and then came home and fucked me" I threw up my arms making the three of them all take a step back "He's not happy with me" I'm not enough for him"

"Okay you need to stop" Mike put his hands on the bed and leveled his look with mine "My Brother is a fucking idiot for not using the brain in his head but don't think he's not happy"

"If he was happy then why Mike Why would she leave a message like that" why would he go"

"Get dressed" Kellan tossed me my jeans

"What?" I looked at him

"He said get dressed Chris we're taking you home you and Chad need to talk face to face" Mike stood back up.

"I can't" I felt the tears again fill my eyes

"Guys can you let us talk for a few minutes" Angela looked at both of them, they both walked out into the hallway "Chris" I looked at her

Uncovered Accent

"I'm not going" I started to shake my head

"Sweetie you're married it's not as easy as dumping your boyfriendâ it needs to be worked at and throughâ Marriage is hard as hell but you need to fight to stop people destroying it"

"You've got Mike" I sighed "He's not like Chad"

"Hell I know that but he's an ass sometimes and I've packed my bags and walked out twice on him" I looked at her and frowned "His ego grew faster than Nickelback did and he treated me like shit for a while so I packed up and moved out of his place and took the dogâ then he came good" I was shocked because every time I saw the two of them together he had her on a pedestal along with Dawson and Avalon "The second time was when Avalon was born and he all but cut me off and focused on his little girlâ so I walked out and left him to Mommy duties and he was soon coming back after I think a record 3 hoursâ and one really ,really bad diaper change" She smiled at me "Chris Do not throw it away because of the dumb Ass Kroeger, he's like a damn kid that needs teaching he's never totally focused on anyone other than himself and he admits itâ Lets go home and you talk to him and try to get something either resolved or sorted" she hugged me "We'll give you the space you need but we'll also be there for you regardless" I was exhausted but Angela's calm nature and years of dealing with a Kroeger gave me the boost I needed to nod and agree to go with themâ

Chapter 66: Chaperoned

â lâ lâ lâ lâ ! Angela waited while I got dressed, She looked at my phone as it rang.

"Who's the cute guy?" She narrowed her eyes a little as Jackson's picture came on to the screen

"Miranda's twin brother" I sat on the bed and hit the answer and speaker button

Me * hey

Jackson * Oh Wisconsin what have you done

Me * what

Jackson * my roommate is a wreck after you chewed his ass

Me * did you know what he was doingâ !.

Jackson * so how's the tour

Me * DUDE are you kidding me you're as bad as he isâ ! he's just screwed over your own sisterâ ! I know you guys aren't close but seriously

Jackson * oh I chewed his ass as well but girl you scared him

Me * chewed his assâ ! Jackson right now Xander's ego stroking back stabbing cheating is killing me but I have problems of my own, I'll deal with his ass and you're for not backing your sister more another time

I closed my eyes and braced my elbows on my knees

Jackson * I'm sorry I've seen the news stories, you need your friends

I looked up at Angela who was meaning on the wall

Me * I'll always need my friends but right now I have my family round me

Jackson * you're talking to you MOM and DAD?

Mike * She'd better not be

Jackson * Chris there's a man with you

Mike * I'm her brother-in-law

Jackson * Chris seriously that's icky

Me * you've taken too many knocks on the head without your football helmet I swear to god

Angela * we're here to take her back to talk to her husband

Uncovered Accent

Me * and that's my sister-in-law

Jackson * Wisconsin, I'm sorry but I'm with Chad I'd get pissy if my girl was naked and looking like you're starting a porno with that guy you hooked up withâ€”

Me * JACKSON

Jackson Have you seen the pictures Chris you were almost naked and his hands wereâ€” If I were Chad I'd of kicked his ass

Kellan * hey jack ass her husband was there and we asked him if it was okay

Jackson * Oh Damn it Chris you there with him?

Angela * yes she is and we're all having a dandy time

I looked at her and smiled a little

"Me * Jackson you're being a total fucktard right now and if you for a minute thing I'd cheat then I guessâ€”
Jackson * wait I never said you cheated

Me * Look go call your sister and find out who she's been doing recentlyâ€” I have to go before I tell you where to stick our friendship and I don't want to do that because I love my Cow slippers and that you are the only person that is allowed to call me Wisconsin

The others all looked at me

Jackson * I'm sorry I'm worried about you and Xandr and Miranda you guys mean the world to me

Me * Call your sister she needs some support

Kellan went to say something I put my hand over his mouth

Me * I'll see you guys in Miami

Jackson * okay I'll try to make sure Xander doesn't do anything else that's dumb

Me * He's already done it by blowing any chance left he had with your sister

I hung up and dropped my head

"okay that sounded so cryptic" Mike Sighed

"Oh it's complicated believe me" Kellan groaned

"He's her big brother" I smiled at him "He's an ass a lot of the time"

"Can we get going" Angela Yawned "This day has gone on forever and I can't see it ending anytime soon"
Mike picked up my bag.

"Are you coming as well?" I looked at Kellan

Uncovered Accent

"I've got a flight out back to Vancouver in the morning" He smiled "I have to go see someone"

"See I knew it was bullshit she'd gone toâ you've been in the hotel since the shoot?" He pushed his hands in to the pockets of his jeans and flashed me the innocent little boy grin "No wonder you look tired"

"And again cryptic?" Mike shook his head

"I'll drive you guys to the airport if you want?" Kellan offered

"Perfect" Mike nodded We went out of the hotel a few photographs had managed to track down where I was as Kellan opened the car door for Angela. Mike put my bag in the back I slid into the seat next to Angela letting Mike take Shotgun Angela took her phone from her purse I glanced over as she typed out a text

We've got her heading to the airport and coming homeâ How's C doing?

She scrolled hr addresses and hit Dan's number and then send I rested my head against the window he phone started to ring

"Heyâ I tired, exhausted roughâ it was hard toâ Mike left our Car there and the Corvette was also there" she glanced at me "So where is heâ Sleeps goodâ you're kidding rightâ please tell me it was just to Joey'sâ Mike turned round and looked at her "DANIEL into the city seriouslyâ were you dropped as a childâ !? Save it Danâ I know don't worryâ I will" she hung up

"And you said our conversation was cryptic" I sighed not looking at her

"That wasn't supposed to be cryptic" Angela turned in the seat to look at me "I was letting Dan know you're coming home"

Why Dan?"

"He's babysitting Chad" Mike chewed his lip

"Babysitting in a damn Bar" she sighed "How Britt puts up with him sometimesâ !"

"They just work and understand each other" I shrugged "Hell the guy that can play away from home has a better marriage than I do" Kellan pulled into the parking lot of the airport and I got out before the engine was turned off. Kellan got out.

"You need a hug" He lent on the door of the Car

"Hell yeah" I nodded "I feel like I'm about to be fed to the wolves" He wrapped his arms round me and hugged me pressing his lips to my Cheek

"I'll be in Vancouver by lunchtime if you need me and don't forget Mir is already there" I nodded and pulled back from him

"You two playing for them" Mike inclined his head to where two cars were with guys snapping pictures from them.

"Something like that" I nodded "I'll see you later" Kellan nodded and got back in the car and peeled out of the lot as I walked inside the tiny airport and through to the Jet waiting on the runway

Chapter 67: Mikes talk

Angela fell asleep, Mike covered her with a blanket the steward offered him before coming and sitting opposite me my hand wrapped tightly round the whiskey glass I held as I stared out of the window

"You need a blanket" he nudged my leg with his foot I shook my head "You should try to get some sleep" he sat back and stifled a yawn

"Sleeping brings dreams and right now mine aren't pretty" I swirled the amber liquid in the glass and knocked it back

"That's not going to help much" he pointed to the bottle next to me

"It does. It helps me feel something Mike" I looked at him "I feel the burn in me when it goes down because other than that I'm numb" I reached for the bottle as he pulled it away

"So you're going home wasted assed drunk to face Chad down"

"This wasn't my idea remember I was fine alone"

"Bullshit thank God Kellan was there to catch you when you lost it" I narrowed my eyes at him "Chris He talked to me in the hall and told me the state you were in when he found you and that you couldn't even bring yourself to go into the house" I chuckled a little "I'm done seeing you a broken person Sweetheart" he sat forward "I'm done watching you slowly implode you were doing so well getting passed the shit you've had to deal with " He put his hands over mine "Chris you're almost 20 years old and my brother is a fucking idiot for even thinking of going near Marianne again he's got you he doesn't need her"

"So why did he go to her Why didn't he tell me he was going to meet her if he wasn't going to get her into bed" I shook my head letting my hair fall forward "Half a woman Mike that's all I am and he's realizing it he's trapped himself with me and I think he's looking for a way out"

"No way is he" Mike shook his head I can talk to you till I'm blue in the face and sing his praises" he sat back and rubbed his temples "He's a selfish son of a bitch he always has been, he's never given a fuck what people thought of him, you know he was in and out of Juvvie growing up, hell the dumb fuck never graduated high school" I chewed my lip "He's bounced from job to job damn he's had more women in his bed then he's had hot dinners" I looked at the deep blue carpet on the plane "I'm not telling you this to piss you off but hell we've got a few years on you and "

"You are a gaggle of Man-whores" I took the whiskey bottle from him and reached for a second glass and poured us both a drink

"Hell yeah" he shrugged and looked over at his sleeping wife "But things make you stop and change people come into your life and stop you doing the fucked up stuff, you don't get it right all the time hell she's packed her bags twice and left me" he looked back at me "Give him the chance to at least explain what he did, why he did it and I know for a fact he'd never cheat on you never"

"I'm just confused and hurt and so pissed that she's even still sniffing around a married man My man" I knocked back the whiskey, Mike smiled at me "What?"

Uncovered Accent

"Your man" he flashed the same Smile that Chad does when he's seen something he likes "You still consider him yours even as pissed as you are with him" I took a deep breath "He's as much under your skin as you're under his" Mike got up and took my glass and reached for another blanket and put it over me He dropped a kiss on my forehead "Try to get some sleep honey" he turned off the light over my head and went and sat next to Angela pulling her into him, I turned in the seat and looked out of the window again, I sighed and picked my phone from my purse. I'd gotten a message from Chad.

*New Message*Chad*I never meant to hurt youâ ! sweetheart come home please I love you*6.21am*

I dropped it back into my bag and closed my eyes letting the engine of the plane lull me into a fitful sleepâ !â !â !â !â !..

Chapter 68: Back in Abbotsford

â lâ lâ lâ lâ ! I reached over and shook Angela.

"We're about to touch down" she stretched and nudged Mike

"We seem to live on planes" Mike groaned twisting his neck as we hit the runway and taxied to one of the hangers. I picked up my purse and walked down the plane as the steward opened the door and let down the steps. I got off the plane Angela following me and put her arm round my waist.

"You're shaking"

"I'm scared" I put on my sunglasses

"Of Chad?" she frowned

"Of losing him totally" I sighed as Mike walked over

"You're going to let him talk to you?" Mike smiled I nodded. "You okay to drive?" I dug into my purse and pulled out the keys for Chad's corvette.

"I'm fine" I took a deep breath as I walked over to the car "thank you for coming for me"

"We do it because we love you" Angela smiled at me "Call if you need us" I nodded and got in the car and started the engine my hands gripped the wheel as I headed for home.

The closer I got the sicker I felt, the more nervous I became. I wanted Mike to be right about him not wanting Marianne but I wasn't convinced I pulled u at the gate and hit the button and drove up the drive and parked the corvette next to the hummer where it had been. I picked up my purse and got out, Bruce the cat ran across the manicured lawn and wound in and out of my legs.

"You here for moral support?" I sighed bending down to scratch him behind the ear He looked at me and mewed I stood up and walked by where Mac was parked next to Mutton I trailed my hand across both of the hoods and walked up the steps to the front door, pausing before pushing it open. I put my purse on the table by the door and walked down the hall toward the kitchen the sounds of the TV playing quietly pointing me in the right direction.

Dan was sitting at the counter his laptop in front of him coffee steaming in the cup next to him as he flipped through web pages groaning and shaking his head. He popped the lid from the bottle of Advil next to him and tipped out two. I pushed off the wall and stepped into the kitchen.

"Try a shotâ ! helps a ton with a hangover" He jumped almost falling off the stool

"Damn it Chris" he gasped "That didn't help my head" he took a deep breath and looked at me "I'm going to be honest and tell you, you look like crap" he got up and walked over to me and hugged me

"Where is he?"

"Upstairs in the tub" Dan walked over to the coffee pot as I sat on the stool he'd been sat at. He poured me a coffee and pushed it across the counter "You going up to him?" I shook my head and ran my finger over the

Uncovered Accent

mouse "Chris" he went to stop me as a window popped up. I took in the page and closed my eyes.

http://www.polyvore.com/one_more_tabloid/set?id=42166963

"Glad the two of you had a good nightâ" I looked at him "you know she was there?"

"Not till we were in the VIP section and she tried to get in" Dan shook his head he walked round the counter "He didn't even talk to here and look at the picture of the two of them that was from before he met you" Dan frowned "Chris I had to get him out of the house and look at this one. He popped open a second story "We know its bullshit but seeing this is still rough as hell" I looked at the pictures from the airport earlier of me with Kellan on the screen

<http://www.polyvore.com/busted/set?id=36045566>

"Dan, DAN" Chad's voice made my spine stiffen as I heard him running down the stairs "the vettes back in theâ" he stopped talking as he came into the kitchen

"I'm going to go to the studio" Dan squeezed my shoulder as he walked by me. I could feel Chad looking at me. My heart was thundering like herd of wild mustangs in my chest One hand gripped the coffee cup the other held on to the seat of the stool.

"Hey" Chad voice was soft he moved into the kitchen and leant on the counter facing me "I practiced what I was going to say to you and now you're hereâ" I moved my eyes from the flecks in the granite of the countertop and looked at him, he was hung over as all hell I knew that look but it didn't cause the puffiness and glassiness in his eyesâ !â !â !â !â !â !

Chapter 69: Can't hold back

"I didn't know if you'd come back" He let out a huge sigh his hands rubbing absently on the counter "Damn it Chris, Why didn't you call me?"

"Did you listen to the message she left" My voice was calm and steady I couldn't make my hands let go of the chair or the cup

"I listened to it and she was trying to get a rise out of me with it"

"Nice choice of words" I bit a little "Why didn't you change the number for the studio when you changed your cell and the house numbers?"

"Because it's a business and a lot of people have that number" He hung his head "How often am I in there to answer it its staffed when we're not using it" She has the number and there's nothing I can do about it"

"Bullshit" I fought not to yell it at him "Block her number at least, Change the fucking thing it's not like you can't let clients know it's change" You know you knew she could get a hold of you if she wanted or you hoped" My hands itched to toss the cup at him "Was I the rebound girl? Have you realized I'm a hot mess inside that knows how to put on a show face? Or have you thought more about the kid situation you all treat me like I'm a basket case round kids and I'm not" I have a little sister, I can spend the day with Ryan's little kids and I'm fine" I know I can't have a baby" I know I'll never carry a baby for nine months and go through labor and hold that baby that's part of me and a part of you and it's killed me since the day Arron took the life of our baby" the anger in my voice caused me to push back the tears "If you want someone else I'll fight for you, but if I don't stand a chance in hell of keeping you tell me straight It's killing me knowing she is back in your life. She was with you for six years and from all accounts she was a bitch and if a bitch is what you want then I'm not that I don't want anything from you other than love" I couldn't give a damn about money, houses the cars" I opened up and told you everything you know it all and then some, I fell in love with you without realizing it and I never doubted my decision to marry you, it was the right thing to do, you made me safe, I trusted you" I couldn't stop the words pouring out "Was I wrong to do it? Am I supposed to just continually roll over and get stamped on" between My family and the idiots I've dated I should change my fucking name to door mat" his eyes didn't leave mine "I try Chad I try to be a wife and balance the tiny amount of free time we get with the whole Rock Life I thought I was succeeding but I couldn't be" You make me feel like I was the sexiest girl on the planet because I know damn well there is no one that comes close to how you make me feel" He took a deep breath and ran his hands through his hair "I know the history the girls, the strippers and I don't give a damn about them, it's what you did" He rubbed the back of his neck "It's her" It's something about her that" I balled my fists on the counter and closed my eyes, trying to control my breathing "I remember a flight we were on, I asked you about Mari" her" saying her name felt like it was choking me

"I remember" he murmured

"You told me that people will only ever hurt you once and you'll never let them in again to do it a second time" I looked up at him "Was that a lie"? Because it seems like she's pushing her way back into your life and maybe your bed" ..

Chapter 70: Vulnerable

I know it's short but these are actually hard to write with out sitting for an hour thinking about it so bear with me guys

â lâ lâ lâ lâ ; "I haven't lied to you" He took a deep breath "I promise you I've not liedâ ; I didn't tell you she wanted to meet because I didn't want you worrying and stressing about it, Chris the meeting was about what she wants to be paid for being my exâ ; how much more she thinks she's entitled to" he pinched the bridge of his nose "I hated the way you had to deal with this the last time" he looked at me "Hell Chris you laid her out"

"And you don't think I'd do it again in a fucking heart beat" I moaned "Do you think so fucking little of me and what I can handle that you decide what to tell meâ ; You want me to keep quiet if Dimitri calls or gets in touch" I watched the nerve twitch in his cheeks "I thought not" I shook my head "So what is it then do as I say not as I do because that really aint' going to work" I slammed my hands on the counter "I'm not a fucking kid Chadâ ; I've seen more and been through more than most people your Mothers age" I got off the stool and paced the floor "You told me you understood thatâ ; Has the novelty worn off taking me out, being with me, and taking me to bedâ ;? Am I one to put down to experience another notch in the might Chad Kroeger's headboard and ego?" Okay the anger was starting to get the better of me now "Was I the girl that was the challenge for you? Did you need to get a younger girl into your bed to make you feel on you'd still got it" The look of horror that flashed over his face made me want to break down "Balls in your court Chad I know who and what I wantâ ; Do you?" I pushed away from the counter and walked by him out by the pool before I really said too much, I felt cold even in the heat of the summer sun, I wrapped my arms round myself and tipped back my face to the sun, Hoping it would stop the tears from falling down my cheeks, but it didn'tâ ; I might have pushed him that bit too far letting fly at him like I just had. I heard the door open behind me.

"Chris" I looked over my shoulder at him "Will you listen to me and let me talkâ ;? Please" his voice was gentle and soft "Come back inside" He held the door open and waited for me. I wiped the tears from my face and walked back into the house, the smell of him tugging at my heart. He put his hand in the small of my back as we went into the living room. I sat on the couch and reached for the throw that was on the back of it and wrapped it round myself. "I hope to god you take this and know I mean it" he sat on the table in front of me "Marianne, wants to fuck with me" I raised my eyebrows "You know what I mean, she found out without me bankroll her life wasn't what she'd got used to, you know she was getting ten grand a month" he didn't give me time to answer before he carried on "It's now gone up to twenty five thousand and she's been given the house in Mexicoâ ; and that's ticked me the hell off because I never got to take you to the place I love" He rubbed his hands on his jeans. "It's not that I don't think you can handle it but I'm supposed to protect you and take all the crap I can from you, and she's a bitch you were right about that" He chewed his bottom lip "I knew she was a bitch at least eighteen months before she left me and I was told it by everyone, but I'm a stubborn son of a bitch and I don't like being told what to do, you know that, and I held onto her even though we were a hot mess together because I was scared" he put his elbows on his knees "I'd gotten into this long assed relationship that was going bad and I didn't like the thought of not having someoneâ ; I'm meaning someone that's there not just in bed with youâ ; so I let it ride until she walked out on meâ ; I went off you know I did I was partying and out every night so I didn't need to come home to nothing and no one other than Bruce" the vulnerability in his face was something I'd never truly seen in him before. He sighed " I need a drink" he swallowed hard and walked into the kitchen I got off the couch and followed him as he pulled the bottle of Jaeger from the freezer and two shot glasses from the cup board and poured each of us a drinkâ lâ lâ lâ ;.

Chapter 71: His turn

â lâ lâ lâ lâ ! He pushed the glass toward me over the counter.

"Damn It" he rubbed the back of his neck

"You hate being vulnerable" I toyed with the glass

"I hate admitting it" He looked at me "I've never admitted it it means you're weak"

"You're only weak if you don't face up and admit shit" I knocked back the shot and reached for his and knocked that back as well and slid the glass back over to him. He smiled at me and filled the glasses again "You were saying?"

"I didn't give a damn about anything after she left, I told you that until we were set to play Tampa and I was asked to check out this high school band and I fell in love with the singer in the band as soon as I saw and heard her and I've been head over ass in love with her ever since and all I seem to do is let her down" He knocked the shot back "Chris I really messed up but the last thing I'd ever, ever do is cheat on you and fuck it Christine Hell would have to damn well freeze over before I'd touch breath on or even go near Marianne, You mentioned the conversation we had on that flight once about if people hurt me I don't let them back in and I don't and I won't especially if they hurt you as well, you're the only person who can talk to me the way you have, you're the only one I'll let say the things you did, because I love you and because you make me want to be different you make me see it's not all about me" he walked over to me and stood in front of me "Chris I never wanted to really get married why do you think I'd never set a date with her" he held out his arms "I love being able to play with my niece and Nephew and play with Ryan's kids but I'm not ready for rug rats of my own I'm still too selfish and I think having to share you with the world is enough right now" He touched the side of my face "The novelty will never wear off with being with you and taking you to bedâ ! hell we broke a piano for god sake" he smiled a little nervously "And yes I'll happily and readily admit it feels fucking good to know I have you on my arm in my bed and in my heart so hell my ego's well and truly rubbedâ ! Yes you were the girl that was a challenge because I didn't think you'd look at me twice, and I didn't for a minute believe you'd not laugh in my face if I so much as attempted to hit on youâ ! Chris look at you , I mean look at the guys that say things about want to be with you, look at Kellan he's the type of guy people expected you to be dating not some Rocker that's been round the block, but I wake up every day and have to pinch myself that you love me and you trust me" his eyes seemed to glaze over "You're right you didn't hesitate when I asked you to marry me and all I wanted was to make you my wifeâ ! I'm sorry for not telling you everything, I'm sorry for almost destroying you" he rested his forehead against mine "Chris I do know who and what I want and it's you it's only you, and I'll fight my ass off to keep youâ ! I love you" the last three words were barely a whisper "I love you so much" his hands held my face as his lips sought out mine in a kiss that was almost as nervous and testing as the first kiss we'd had right here in this kitchen "Please don't let it end" he murmured into the kissâ lâ !.

Chapter 72: Together for now

My hands gripped onto his t-shirt as he kissed me, his hands gently holding my face as the kiss deepened his body molded against mine.

"I'm sorry" I murmured "I'm sorry for not calling you" I put my head against his chest "I have a mean assed temper"

"Yes you do but I love you for it, for standing up to me" he chuckled I felt the vibration through his chest he pulled me back from him "We need to start this marriage over from now on" he brushed back a piece of hair from my face he lifted my hand and looked at my ring finger the diamond was still turned to the inside of my hand. "I thought you'd of taken this off with how pissed you were" I shook my head

"I'm married to you, my ring doesn't come off for photo shoots with another guy it's not going to come off because we had a fight, People can say what they want but this ring was put on there by you and that's where it's staying" I shrugged

"Can I turn it round?" He rubbed his thumb over the platinum band, "Unless you don't really like the ring?" he chewed his lip.

"Are you kidding me? Out of everything I own it's my prized possession, it the thing that means the most to me" He held my hand like it was glass and twisted the ring round so the diamond was back on full show, it caught the sunlight coming through the window,

"It still needs a wedding band with it and I need a new one"

"I know and we'll get them, if you still want the wedding" I looked up at him

"I wish we had another week off" he smiled "We could take a few days at the hotel we're having it maybe have a trial of our wedding night" I put my head back against his chest He pressed his lips to the top of my head. "Mrs. Kroeger would you like to go for dinner with your husband tonight?"

"I'd like to stay in and make dinner with my husband tonight, I don't need to see any more photographers right now, I want it to be just the two of us no one else around" I looked back at him my hands flat on his chest, he took a deep breath "we need to make the most of it"

"Well how about we go get some food come home and cook and then curl up with each other" I nodded

"I need to go get changed first"

"You want some help?" he chuckled

"No because we'll not leave our room" I stepped back from him "I think you and I also need to thank a few people"

"I'll call Dan and Ryan and"

"Let me call Mike and Kellan" I interrupted he just nodded and reached for his cell phone, I went up to our room and changed in to jeans and a tank and a pair of my favorite shoes that put me almost to the same height as Chad, a bit much for maybe grocery shopping but what the hell I needed to feel good and needed to be able

Uncovered Accent

to look better than sweats and sneakers. I walked back down the stairs and leant on the wall as Chad was leaning on the counter talking on the phoneâ

"Hell no I just got her backâ Seriously noâ end of fucking storyâ Lukas NO" He rubbed the back of his neck "It's me and Chris tonight no phone call, no interviews, no one here it's just me and herâ You know what I don't give a flying fuck right now I said no I will not answer the gate if anyone comesâ he pulled the phone from his ear and looked at the screen before putting it back to his ear "I got another call the answer is no and after I've spoken to Dan I'm turning it offâ Bye Lukas" he moved his phone away and hit the screen "Hey Danâ We're goodâ we talked and we cried and well I'm a dumb fuck I knowâ Oh shut upâ Are you kidding meâ you and Mike? Well I don't knowâ it kinda sucks if you doâ oh bullâ I guess I couldâ you'll have to ask herâ Okay I'm out for the nightâ will do" He hung up his phone.

"Lukas?" he looked round at me

"Yeah he wanted me to do some press shit tonight and I told him no" he pushed his phone into his pocket "Oh Dan wants to talk to you as well at some point" I frowned at him "I'm going to let him explain" He walked over to me "Can we just call out for a delivery" he put his hands on my hips "You look beat and hot as hell you know those are the shorts youâ" my cell started to ring

"Call for food and go start the shower" I touched the side of his face. "I love you" He grinned like a kid on Christmas morning and sprinted for the stairs to our room as I kicked off my shoes and took my phone from the counter.

Me * I think my husband told you no

Lukas * you ned to talk some sense into him because of all of these rumors going round and with you hooking up with that Lutz guy

Me * are you freaking kidding me, I was with Kellan for a damn reason so don't come this bull shit with me

Lukas * Whatever Chris but Chad needs to do some damage controlâ I can't keep doing it

Okay the idiot did have a pioint

Me * Like what?

Lukas * I've got an interview set up fro him tomorrow evening at the house so he doesn't have to go anywhere but you and NeverWest do have a Radio and TV interview in Miami mid afternoon the day after tomorrow the car will pick you up at 2 tomorrow to take you to the airport.

Me * you have to be kidding no way

Lukas * are you throwing away your career and the rest of your bands

I groaned and hung my head

Lukas * I'm sure as soon as Chad's done he'll follow you down there

Me * I swear to go this is the last thing you touch that has anything to do with pulling me away from him at anypointâ If I didn't know better id say you were jealous and wanted to cause trouble

Uncovered Accent

Lukas * Tell him the reporter will be there around 5

He hung up the phone

"HEY Sweetheart food will beâ!" Chad walked into me "Okay what's wrong"

"Lukas" I looked at him "You have a 5pm interview tomorrow and I leave for Miami at 2" Chad sucked in a breath the nerve in his cheek twitching

"He' pissing me right off" Chad hissed I put my hand in his

"Look this is the last time anything else he arranges outside of the tour venues we do not do I'm doe with being away from you" I kissed him "Forget him right now and what were you saying earlier about practicing for our honey moonâ lâ lâ lâ !.

Chapter 73: Long night apart

â lâ lâ lâ lâ ! "Chris the cars here" Chad walked into the living room as I straightened some of the mess we'd made the night before using each other a plates. I sighed and walked over to him and hugged him

"Promise me you'll get a flight in the morning" He put his arm round my shoulders

"All ready sorted" he nodded as we walked out of the house "I feel like blowing off this damn interview tonight" He stopped me as the driver got out and opened the door

"I don't get why I have to go today I mean I understand meeting back up with Alfie and the others and damn they need and explanation with some of the shit that's happened and the reports that went out" I looped my thumbs through his belt loops.

"You're right" he held my face in his hand "I love you Mrs. Kroeger"

"I love you too" He brought his lips to meet mine in a kiss that made me want to take him back inside and break furniture again. He pulled back

"I'll see you tomorrow Sweetheartâ !" he let go of me as I went over to the open car door "Hey" I looked back at him "Do not go anywhere without Danny"

"I won't" I smiled at him and blew him a kiss" I slid into the seat.

"Wisconsin without me!" Danny Sighed making me Jump "Chris the reason you have security is for that reason"

"You flew in to get me?" I laughed

"Chad brought me in" he nodded "So you've been having a damn mad time?" He cocked his head at me, it was like having a big brother giving you the third degreeâ lâ lâ lâ lâ !..

â lâ lâ !..... Chad walked to answer the front door this was not what he felt like doing right now after all the drama All he wanted was to be with me in Miami but this interview was a away to fend off the crap that was being written, All the guy shad come round as they were leaving early the next morning and a night watching hockey that had been watched a million times already was their way of passing time. Now that Chad had gotten back on to the right track with me and we were fending off all the bad press between us.

Chad put his hand on the door handle and took a deep breath knocked back the whiskey in his hand and pulled the door open with his game face on. A Petite Blonde was standing smiling broadly at him.

"Wow" She sighed seeming to straighten herself a little more and move so her boobs strained against her shirt "Now I see why?" She ran her tongue over her lips her eyes taking him in.

"Excuse me?" Chad frowned at her

"Sorry" She held up her hands and blushed "I was thinking out loud... and you've been the one person other than Alfie from NeverWest that I've been dying to interview" She held out her hand "Jill Austin I'm With Rock Life we have an interview set"

Uncovered Accent

"I know" Chad shook her hand "Come in" He stepped back and waited until she'd walked in before he closed the door. "If you hear strange noises the guys are in the living room watching the game, we can go in here" He opened the office door and walked to the desk and sat down.

"You have an amazing home" Jill beamed looking round her as she shrugged out of her jacket and putting it over the arm of the couch that was against one wall.

"Thank you" he nodded. He watched as she took a laptop from the case she had and set it on the desk. Her long fingers tapped on a few keys, the sound of her nails irritated him, if he couldn't be with me he wanted just to kick back with the guys.

"Nice thing with this you talk and it automatically gets typed up" She seemed to bend over the desk more than really necessary and it bugged the crap out of him. "So where's your wife?" She sat down and checked the laptop yet again

"She's doing something in Miami with Her band I'm heading down there first thing in the morning. We have a show there in two days so tonight it's boys night in" Chad sat back in the chair and tried to will Mike to bring him a beer but the game was on and it was one of those once in a season type of annihilation games so little chance of tearing any of them away from the screenâ

"Okay well get started" He took a deep breath and looked at her, She did that lip licking deal as she eyed himâ Damn two years ago she'd have been on the couch her legs round his neck even if Mari was down stairs now he didn't give a damn and wanted her to get the damn thing done with and her gone so he could go back to the people that gave a shit about him and Me, fuck the rest. Jill hit a couple of keys on the laptop again it let out a chiming noise making her smile as she sat back and crossed her legs making the skirt ride up her thighs "Jill Austin Interview with Nickelback front man and all round hot guy Chad Kroeger." She giggled, Chad tried not to roll his eyes and just go with it.

"Well Thank you it's always nice to hear someone other than my wife thinks I'm hot" He chuckled, he'd had enough practice to act his way through these making sure the reporter thought they were the shit. She beamed and pushed her breasts out further arching her back

"You've joked on stage about going to the strip club between shows. Is that something you will still do when you are married? Chris ok with it?"

"Okay for one I am married and yes but now I go with my wife and you really need to ask her about the \$1000 the red heels and the dessert tray oh and the pole in our bedroom" he wiggled his eye brows "damn" he took a deep breath and saw the slight look of annoyance on Jill's face.

"Do you feel being in a serious relationship with another rock star is different from previous ones?" She cocked her head

"Oh Way different, they understand the mood swings the exhaustion, living out of cases and just the whole tour thing" He shrugged "Unlike some of the whining and bitching I've dealt with in the past about not showing the right amount attention after you've busted ass on stage for two hours after a day of interviews and publicity" First dig in to Marianne he smiled inwardly "I'm glad I've got the girl I have"

"Are you and Kellan Lutz really friends and do you guys talk about Chris when she's not there?" Oh and there you go he'd been waiting for this question Damn she was trying to blindside him.

Uncovered Accent

"NO I can't stand him..." He kept a poker face and saw the twinkle in her eye as she looked up quickly "I know that's what everyone wants to hear me say but I'm not going to. Kellan's a really cool guy. I find it funny when you see the stuff in the press about Kellan and Chris hooking up because what they fail to note is I was with them for every shoot apart from one and that was the one when she told him we'd got married" He lent on the desk "At the last shoot where Chris was just about butt assed naked with him" He took a deep breath "Both of them were unsure about doing it neither of them were truly comfortable with it and they came and we talked about it. I told them to go for it" He broke out into a huge smile "Come on I'm glad I did I've seen the finished pictures and the commercial and they're amazing. The worst thing is some people want to twist shit... so not cool...." He sat back "We do call each other to talk and yes to begin with when he and Chris first hooked up we all gave them so much crap but he's turned into her big brother, he really has. He watches out for her and he loves her and I think I'd be more bothered if the guy she was doing with shoots with was a stranger" He was being as honest as he could right now and he hoped that she'd keep the interview as true as he was giving it.

"But the last shoot Chris had no panties on in one shot and no bra on in another and they were pretty hot pictures and the commercial was steamy?" she narrowed her eyes at him

"Yes they were, but like I said Kellan and Chris questioned them and wouldn't do them until they had spoken to me about it, I told them to go for it..." He was sure he'd just answered this question but hell he was going to get his point over if it killed him "She never takes off her ring doesn't matter how much someone asked her too so it is always in shot and come on he's seen her naked more than once, I know thatâ I'm over that and everyone else needs to get over it as well Kellan's a good guy and I will defend him" Chad's tone had a bite to it

"Okay then" Jill smiled a sugary sweet grin "If you had to name the biggest flaw about Chris what would it be and what's been the biggest fight you've had to date?" Wow she bounced around with her questions.

"Her choice of car is questionable" Chad smiled nodding "Yes she has a McLaren and she gives me shit all the time about her car being better than mineâ I'm kidding Honey please don't kill meâ !" He added with a laugh "I can't say she doesn't have flaws don't get me wrong none of us are perfect and how she deals with me is still beyond my comprehension and that of everyone that knows me, you only have to ask my brother, but Chris is the way she is and that's who she is and it's why I fell in love with herâ !..but seriously we have recently had a fight that was rough as hell for a whileâ ! My wonderful ex stirred the pot and planted stuff that sounded so wrong when Chris heard itâ !. And with the lies in the press I mean using pictures for three years ago, Chris isn't stupid she knows the truth" In for the kill with Marianne now and she could sue his ass if she wanted because she'd never win

"How is being married different from when you were dating? Why tie the knot?" She blew right into the next question she really didn't like him defending me

"Well she's Mrs. Kroeger now and she has a rock on her finger that would sink an aircraft carrier" He grinned "and it was the right thing to do, it felt right in that moment what the hell was the point in waiting there was a lot of things happening that made me want to be there for Chris more than I've ever wanted to be there for anyone else and I've never wanted to be with someone twenty four seven like I am Chrisâ ! I never wanted to marry before but you get pushed into acting and doing certain things but I dodged a bullet before with my ex" He was going to show her he wasn't going to take her shit lying down if Marianne wanted to fight then he was going to fight

Uncovered Accent

"Any advice for new couples? She pulled the clip from her hair and shook it down, it took everything he had not to laugh.

"Yeah get a comfortable couch just in case and never go to bed pissed with each other â oh don't be afraid to show them how you feel in front of other peopleâ hell I do it on stage in front of a full house" He smiled at the memory of snuggling on the couch in the recording studio with me.

"So what does Chris think about your singing voice?" Chad snapped back to the here and now and licked his lips in the way he knew I liked he did it absently and without a second thought.

"To be honest I don't knowâ but I do know I can make her cry by singing and if can make her turn in to one hor... no I'd better not say that..." He caught himself "I know we've done a duet together and it was some of the most intense and emotional and hot moments we've had between us" He shifted in the chair as images of the red hot sex we'd had right after we'd sung together hit the front of his brain like a mallet.

"How do you deal with all the women throwing themselves at you at concerts ?

"Do they..." He chuckled "Hmm to be honest we still collect the bras sign them and auction them. don't tell my wife but I have two of hers on the website right now signed by Nickelback and yes My band gives me shit about handling Chris's bras they were a little freaked out when I put them on their heads until I told them they were brand new and yes my wife's breast are the same size as the heads of the guys in Nickelbackâ !" He laughed "And I'm going to be in so much trouble for that"

"Which has been thrown on stages more bras or thongs? Any preference?

"I prefer commando makes the night so much more fun" he chuckled "but as for the fans go hell as long as they're clean the thongs make us laugh and hell they make some fine sling shots for water balloons, but we must average 10 to 15 bras a show on the stage"

"What is the sexiest thing you have seen in the audience while on stage?"

"Well that list could go on for a while between the breasts being flashed, hot girls making out with each other and a certain girl at a show in Wisconsin in a cowboy hat once doing something impressive with her mouth and a banana... but I ended up marrying that girl and we have footage of it as well one of the video guys found it out after he'd over heard Chris and her best friend laughing about it"

"What age did you lose virginity?" well she was obviously getting annoyed with him keep mentioning Chris because she was banging through the questions now

"I was 16 and she was 24 I wanted to put some effort in and told her I could do this all night oh she thought she was going to be in for something special... but I think at least now I've honed my skills but you'll have to ask Chris" he pushed his tongue in his cheek and saw Jill tense her jaw, He was making damn sure she knew he wasn't falling for her flirting

"How did you think up next go round? Any inspiration for songs?"

Uncovered Accent

"Well we all have one of those nights where you just don't want to let your other half get the upper hand and the good times will roll all night and yes I've had the cops called and a lot of hassle from two bands for being a little too noisy in a bathroom on a flight from Spain to Germany..." He rubbed his hand over his face
"Inspiration Hmmmâ personal experience like Shaking hands is down to realizing that certain people only wanted us for what we could give them and they are still after the same shit now and there's are a lot of tracks on the new album we're working on that are down to the last year or so and the people in and out of our lives"

"We all knew you and Marianne were engaged what happened? Who's at fault was the break up?" Damn where the hell did this one come from, he took a breath and rested his arms on the desk in front of him well in for a penny and all that.

"I got home from a six week stint in Asia and she was gone the cat was gone and her things were gone. I had a six pack of beer and something green and furry in the refrigerator..." He pulled a face "It was down to me not wanting to commit to a wedding date that finally did it but I wasn't happy for a long time in fact I hadn't loved her for a while and I don't think she was unless she was getting the attention from people for being on my arm, being the fiancÃ©e of a rock star carries some weight when you turn up to a club or a restaurant or run up tabs in stores" He pulled no punches

"Would you go back to her?" Okay if this girl had been a guy he'd have been picking his teeth up off the floor by now

"Do you not see the band on my finger?" He held up his left hand and pointed to the ring we were using for his wedding band "No way in hellâ There's been way to much mudslinging from her and she's actually confronted Chris a few times and that was a really stupid thing to do, Chris can stand up for herself but she also has a lot of friends that have her back, her best friend who I adore by the way" He added "Works for us on tor and still can't get over the fact Chris is with me and gets she star struck round all of Nickelback, but Damn Miranda will chew me out at the drop of a hat if I say anything I shouldn't and she's spitting feathers for some of the things Marianne has said to Chris" Chad looked up as Corey walked past the door, Finally life from the other room he wanted this done and over with ASAP "Hey Corey what's Mir like when she pissed?"

"She's five foot two of sheer dynamite I back the hell off" he leant on the door His beer hanging loose in his fingers

"See we have former Marine Corps body guards and they stay out of her way when she goes off" Chad laughed as Corey's phone rang Chad looked at him

"Danny" Corey nodded to him and pushed off the door frame and walked away

"Do you still have anything in the house that was Marianne's?"

"Unfortunately We do. I brought the house with Marianne and she helped pick out a lot of the furniture but Chris and I have changed the bed that was a must apart from the fact we broke it" He got his naughty boy grin back "But Chris is very grounded and down to earth and is adding her touches to the place so it will soon be how the two of us want it, but and I think Chris will make me sleep on the couch for this, I do love the pool table I have that I got for a birthday gift from Mari one year and I don't want to get rid of it at the end of the day it's just a really neat pool table I don't think of where it was from when I'm shooting pool and winning on it and having fun with Chris on it." He laughed Sorey came back to the door

Uncovered Accent

"Sorry to interruptâ Chad you've got a call you have to take"

"Oh Well I think we're all done here anyway" Jill got a little flustered. Chad got quickly to his feet

"Well Corey will see you out" He smiled "Have a good night" He didn't even wait to shake her hand he just wanted to get out and he took the outstretched phone from Corey as he walked by. "Hey Sweetheartâ Damn I miss you" He sighed

"Well Mike called me to make sure to get you out of the interview" I laughed "I love you"â lâ lâ lâ !..

http://www.polyvore.com/chad_fires_back/set?id=43904723

Chapter 74: NeverWest talk

â lâ lâ lâ | My door knocked I put the phone down and walked over to it and pulled it open

"You ready to hit the town?" Kerion Lent on the door frame

"You mean am I ready to go to dinner with you guys and then come back and go to bed then yes" I walked back into the room "Is Page coming back soon?"

"Yepâ | I want to talk to you and the others over dinner"

"Okay sounds ominous?" I frowned at him He took a deep breath and rubbed the back of his neck, I picked up my purse.

"Might be" he took a deep breath "You sure you and Chad are okay now?" I cocked my head and looked at him

"We're all good I promise could be better if Lukas hadn't set up the interview for us and set on up for Chad"

"He's really messing with the two of you" I linked his arm and the door clicked closed behind us "I think he's jealousâ | I swear to god he wants to go broke back mountain on your husband" I stopped walking and looked at him

"Will you stop saying that" I shuddered "it's ICKY"

"Oh so you want him to be jealous because he wants' to have you warming his bed" Kerion took off running for the stairs

"Oh you keep running" I laughed after him "I'm calling your Marine" I hit the call button on the elevator. I got in and rode down the guys were all in the lobby waiting. Kerion was laughing and joking with them "You're an ass" I pointed at him

"You love me really" Kerion hugged me

"You guys ready to go" Danny walked over to us "Car's waiting"

"We're ready" Alfie nodded. We all walked out and got into the waiting car. "Hey you told Xander we were here already"

"Hell No he's not in my good books right now" they all looked at me

"He's not been talking to the press has he?"

"Noâ | he and Jackson haven't even told anyone they know us" I shook my head "have any of you spoken to Mir in the past week?"

"Noâ | well I know Heidi has" Alfie shook his head

"I tried to call her to ask about getting some new shirts" Pete shrugged "but all I was getting was her voice mail I just thought she was down here holed up in Xander's dorm room"

Uncovered Accent

"Oh he's been holed up" I nodded "with other girls"

"No" Pete was wide eyed

"After you reamed him out and flew him to Brazil when he couldn't handle how successful Mir was he cheated on her"

'Oh yeah" I nodded we pulled up outside the restaurant and got out and were shown to a huge high sided booth. Danny sitting on the side facing the door his eyes watching the people coming in and out and the press that seemed to be gathering outside.

"So is Mir okay?" Kerion frowned

"Yeah she had broken up with him and not told any of us and then I found out she'd gotten help getting over it" I smiled as the grinning waiter took our order.

"Oh come on she's already back in the saddle so to speak" Alfie laughed

"Back in the saddle and ridding hard from what I've heard" I laughed stirring my drink with the straw

"You know more" Pete pointed at me "OMG she's not Dan's newest one the side deal is she?"

"Ew no and he's home so there is no other girl that can come close to Tre" I shook my head

"So will you come on and tell us already so we can give her crap" Kerion smirked

"Okay who would she like to bang like a screen door in a hurricane" I sat back as they all looked at each other

"You kidding she broke the code" Danny choked on his drink

"Okay first I'm married I think the code went out the window as soon as Chad put the ring on me" I sat forward "and like I said to her I'd much rather she was knocking boots with Kellan than Dimi"

"Okay you have a pointâ and you're good with it?" Danny looked at me

"Why wouldn't I be good with itâ Hey Kellan's a really good guy and Miranda deserves some to treat her right after my cousin screwed her over royally" I rested my arms on the table

"Oh so please tell us we can give them seven tons of crap" Kerion grinned

"Already doing it" Alfie laughed as he hit send on the message he'd typed

"So we've seen the commercial you ad Kellan Shot" Pete smiled "What was Chad doing when it was happening?"

"Watching" I shrugged as our food was put down on the table in front of us

"He was fine with it?" Kerion pulled a face

"Kellan and I asked him if he was okay with it" I nodded "He took some pictures and well it sort ofâ "

Uncovered Accent

"OH My GOD this is when the two of you broke the piano isn't it?" Alfie stopped his fork half way to his mouth "Wow you two areâ€¦!"

"Over sexed" Danny chuckled shaking his head.

"Okay let's leave the me and Chad down and dirty talk and I thought you wanted to talk to us" I pointed my fork at Kerion

"I do" He chewed his bottom lip. "Page is coming out of the Marine Corps" he looked round at us "She's done her four years and she's leaving"

"Is she sure" Danny frowned "I mean she's a nurse and a damn good one if she's a Marine Corps nurse"

"She's sure" he nodded "She'sâ€¦! We'reâ€¦! Wellâ€¦!" He put his head in his hands "Damn it I love her so much, I fell for her hard guys?" I rubbed his back "and she loves me"

"Well that's a good thing right?" Pete chewed his lip "I mean we've each got what we think is the oneâ€¦! just Chris ran down the aisle before the rest of us" he looked at em and smiled

"Well that makes two of us then" He swallowed hard

"What?" I stopped rubbing

"We got married last week" he blurted out, Alfie dropped his fork "In front of a Chaplin on the Marine baseâ€¦!"

"Are you kidding?" Pete smiled "DUDE"

"You're not mad with how fast it happened and the fact you guys weren't there?" Kerion blinked a few times in disbelief

"How can we be mad when Chris did the same thing" Alfie smiled "We'll back you all the way the same way we've backed Chad and Chris's decision"

"You happy?" I tipped my head and smiled at him

"So happy" he nodded the smile spreading across his face

"Then so are we" I wrapped my arms round his and hugged him and kissed his cheek "She joining us on tour?"

"She will she's got 3 weeks left before she can leave" he took a deep breath "But if you guys are okay with her coming along"

"More than happy for her to come along" I nodded

"There's something else" He looked at me "We're going to have a baby as wellâ€¦!."â€¦!â€¦!â€¦!"

Chapter 75: Filler

â lâ lâ lâ | I walked into my room and closed the door, I walked into the bathroom and started to fill the tub before going out and taking off my clothes. I reached into m y purse and pulled out my phone and hit redial.

Chad * I was just talking about you

Me * only good things I hope

Mike * Chris we know you inside out girl we already know the bad shit

Me * I guessâ | hey you're all there right

Dan * I'm spirit we've had a fewâ | erâ | well there's two empty cases of beer and a downed whiskey bottle on the table

Me * Oh and he's me not drinking you guys suck

Chad * you okay?

Me * yeah its nice getting back with the guys and finding out a lot of things have happened in the past few weeks

Chad * like what

Me * Oh that none of them knew about Mir and Kellanâ | oh and that Kerion went and married Page

Ryan * What?

Chad * did you say he's married

Dan * he pulled a Chad and Chris

Me * yes he did but he's gone to the next level as well

Chad * he's not leaving the band is he?

The panic was filling his voice

Me * No NeverWest is still together don't worry about that, he's seen you guys juggle marriage and well family and deal with it

Chad * family?

Me * yup they're expecting a baby

Dan * Fuck

Ryan * we'll he doesn't hang round does he

Uncovered Accent

Miek * did you guys not have health class in school?

Chad * Dude

Mike * what come one we learnt how to have safe sex with the aid of a condom and a banana

Me * wow now we know why mike slopes off to the bathroom with a fruit basket

Mike * Bite me honey

Me * No I'll let Angela do that she's had the shot â Chad?

Chad * yes Sweetheart

Me * you mean all the time with the bananas and it was unprotected I might have some Fruity version of an STD

Ryan * okay still not had enough booze for this conversationâ Night Chris

Dan * Wait up I'm not listening in on these two having phone sex

Mike * Chad take it to your room I watching the end of the game

I heard laughing and shouts in the back ground as Chad got up and walked out of the room

Chad * you're not on speaker now Babe

Me * I miss youâ I'm in a bath tub and it feels empty without you in it as well

I heard a rustle

Me * your on the bed aren't' you

Chad * yep and thinking of you lying in the tub

Me * what time will you be here tomorrow?

Chad * around noonâ you coming too the airport?

Me * I can't we have an interview to do at eleven

Chad * have you seen Lukas

Me * Briefly he was talking to some guy in reception when we got here Alfie went and spoke to him but I walked awayâ he's pissing me off I don't even want to talk to him right now

Chad * I know I'm trying to get the lawyers to sort something out so we can get him off the tour

Me * forget him for now, what was it that Ryan said about phone sexâ lâ lâ lâ lâ !..

â lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ !. Danny sat on the sun lounge his eyes on the people on the beach as I lay in the sun

Uncovered Accent

"You've got about an hour of baking out here" he looked at me

"Danny will you relax you're drawing attention sitting there like a damn prairie dog on sentry duty" I sighed
"I've not had a single person come up to me, it's amazing what going outside with no makeup and minus heels does" I laughed

"Relax seriously Christine" he pinched the bridge of his nose "Watching you and watching out for you doesn't let you relax that's why I get the big bucks" He chuckled

"You still like the job" I turned on my side and looked at him

"No I love it so does Corey" he nodded "We get paid to travel the world with Two rock bands that have become like family to us and we get to do what we do best" he flexed his muscles

"You're a dork" I rolled back on to my back

"That's not a nice thing to call him" Miranda called out I jumped up and looked round as she walked down the steps from the hotel onto the beach "You're not going to beat me or anything are you"

"Hell no and damn are you walking funny" I teased he flushed beet red as Danny started to laugh and high fived me

'Fuck the pair of you" She held up a hand as I hugged her "Looking good Mrs. Kroeger" she smiled at me relief coming from both of us her that I was okay with her and Kellan and me that she was okay after it lit her up on the phone. "So what was the garbled message about Kerion and Page, My phone got wet" she chewed her lip and looked down

'Oh god I'm not going to ask" I shuddered

"Hey blame Kellan he said something about the vibration mode and well so what was the message?" she changed the subject I pulled on my cover up and linked her arm

"Remind me not to let you use my phone" Danny chuckled taking my bag from me and walking a few paces behind us as people whispered behind backs and hands and tried to work out if I was who they thought I was
lâ lâ lâ lâ !..

Chapter 76: Girls talk

â lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ ! I swiped my card in my lock and pushed open the door

"I'm going to go shower and change and meet you in the lobby with the other in an hour" Corey looked at his watch I nodded and waited for the door to close.

"SO come on what's going on with Kerion and Page?" She stopped walking and turned round and looked at me "and are you and meâ !" She looked down at her hands and picked at her nails

"We're fine" I walked over to her and hugged her "I shouldn't have yelled at you and Kellan the way I did" I walked over to the couch and sat down "and I think you need to sit down and listen to this"

"Oh god what's he done now?" She dropped her bag on the table and slid into one of the chairs

"He and Page got married" Her mouth fell open "and he didn't tell any of us and right now he's skirting the issue of whether he told his Parents"

'Oh damn" She leant forward "what's in the water with you guys running away and tying the knot?"

"I know I was wondering that I think we need to add GPS locators under the skin of Alfie and Pete so we know where they are and if we end up in Vegas we need to put out a warning to all the little wedding places" I laughed "But there's more?"

"Moreâ ! Oh crap he's not quitting NeverWest is he?" she looked shocked

"No he's notâ !" I smiled "Page is coming with us as soon as her finally three weeks are done in the Marine Corps, she's leaving it" I added at the blank look Mir gave me "And they'll be having a baby" Miranda just sat there blinking every once in a while I tipped my head and looked at her, I got up and walked into the bathroom and started the shower. Mir walked to the door of the bathroom.

"He'sâ ! She'sâ ! Wow I thought that he didn't know howâ ! I mean its Kerionâ ! you know he used to eat worms when he was 5" I smiled at her I forgot her friendships with the guys in my band went back to pre-K

"Well I think you need to give Page the heads up that the ankle biter they're going to have might have a thing for bugs" I laughed "Hey can you do something for me go find me something to wear for this interview I have, I was being lazy this morning and wanted to go to the beach instead"

'Sure" She took a deep breath and walked out of the roomâ !..

â lâ lâ ! I got out of the shower and dried off and walked out into the bedroom Mir had laid out some things on the bed and was on the balcony on her phone. I pulled on the shorts and the top and walked out to her as I brushed my hair.

http://www.polyvore.com/miami_interview/set?id=44085636

"Okay you look like the cat that got the cream" I nudged her "I'm taking that was Kellan on the phone?"

"Yes it was and he said to say hi" She looked at me and chewed her lip before straightening some of the fringe on my top

Chapter 77: Lukas pushes

â lâ lâ !. "Anyone else feel like we just got put in front of a firing squad with that guy" Alfie groaned as we got back in to the car.

"I think I was violated" Kerion shook his head I got in the car

"Did that guy seriously come right out and ask me if I was a gold digger" I looked at the guys

"Yes he did" Pete nodded "I was waiting for Danny to kick his assâ ! I guess at least Lukas shut him up"

"Only after he'd mentioned that he thought Alfie was Gay, Pete wasn't all that good of a guitar player, and I was nothing but a pretty boy in the lineup" Kerion threw up his hands "and the shit he was throwing at Chris was" I put my hand on his arm and squeezed it.

"We can't always have a person interviewing us that likes us" I shrugged as Lukas got in the car "But then again if we had another part of the management team with us they'd have ripped the guys balls off and fed them to him via his ass"

"You got a problem Chris?" Lukas looked at me

"Other than you being in the same State let alone the same car" "I pulled my phone from my pocket as it started to ring "Oh and you're even thinking of talking to meâ ! I don't have a problemâ !" I hit the answer button on the screen

Me * yes

Jackson * hey Wisconsin, thanks for the passes

Me * oh you picked them up already

Jackson *yeah I was in close to the Hotel you're staying in so I swung by and got them

Me * you call your sister?

Jackson * I've been so busy with school and all that I haven't got the chance, but I will

Me * you know she in the hotel you just went to don't you?

Jackson * I didn't

Me * Jackson she's my best friend and she works with me she's going to be staying were we areâ !

Jackson * I know.

Me * look I have a husband waiting for me that I haven't seen for almost twenty four hours, and the guys and I just had the worst interview we've ever had.

Jackson * okay girl I guess we'll see you tomorrow thenâ ! and is Mir doing okay

Uncovered Accent

Me * your sister is as much of a fighter as I am and it'll take a hell of a lot more than Xander being a total fuck-tard to get that girl down, and just call your sister for god sake

Jackson * See you tomorrow Wisconsin

I hung up as we pulled up at the hotel.

"Christine" Lukas caught my arm as I went to get out "I'm sick of theâ!"

"I have nothingâ! absolutely nothing to say to you what so ever" I pulled my arm away from him "you're a snake in the grass waiting for the right time to strike and you keep striking at me and I don't know why or what I've done to deserve itâ! so let's stay out of each other's way and you even think of trying to come into my marriage when it's nothing to do with you I'll take you down Lukas I will have your expensive suits and your credibility put in the gutter" I got out and moved by Danny who was waiting by the door for me, I stopped along the way to sign some autographs with the guys Danny like a second skin against my back

"Need help" Corey's voice laughed

"No I need to pee" Danny Shook his hand still looking round at the crowd that was growing.

"Hold it Marine" Corey chuckled clapping his hand on Danny's arm "Lets see how fast they go inside now" he bent to my ear "Hey message for you from Chad" I leant back against him as I signed some guys back with a sharpie "He said something about some strawberries and some chocolate sauce" I stopped half way through my signature and looked at him he stepped back and grinned at me I finished signing the guys back and made a bee line for the hotel.

"Hey Sweetheart" Chad was sitting in the lobby with Ryan "How was the interâ! why are you looking at me like that"

"What happened to the strawberries and the chocolate sauce?" I wrinkled my nose as Ryan got up

"I think you need to wear a hat when you go out in the sun" Ryan chuckled as he walked by me "Hey Pete can I talk to you?"

"Oh Corey's going to get his marine ass chewed" I put my hands on my hips as Chad got up and walked over to me

"What did he do and hi by the way he put his hands on my hips and pulled me to him

"He got me all hopped up and eager" I pouted and I inhaled the warm scent of my husband

"Okay you know I'm not good with some guy getting my wife all eager" he chuckled bending and kissing my jaw

"Not for him for you" I pulled him closer to me "He said something about you had some strawberries and Chocolate sauce and I justâ!"

"I think you need to lay down Mrs. Kroeger" He grabbed my hand and pulled me toward the elevator "With me"â!â!..

Chapter 78: Don't F*** with me

â lâ lâ !. Chad wrapped his arms round me as the warm breeze from the ocean came in through the open window.

"So how was the interview?" he murmured his fingers slowly stroking my hair

"You don't want to know it sucked and we were basically attacked and ground in to the dust by the guy and Lukas stood back and did fuck all" I snuggled closer into his chest "So I lit his ass in the car on the way back" I felt him chuckle.

"Well if you hadn't done that I was getting ready to floor his ass" he pressed his lips to the top of my head "I got another call from Marianne" I felt my heart drop, I eased up on to my elbow and looked at him "I don't know what she wanted but I now have her number blocked from all of the number associated with us and with Nickelback" he reached his hand up and touched the side of my face "and she should at some point today be getting a restraining order" I raised my eye brows at him "I'm still trying to get your trust back sweetheart and I'm going to do whatever it takes to make everything right between the two of us"

"I do trust you" I sighed putting my hand over his against my cheek and turned in to press my lips to his wrist "I can see it in your eyes" he sat up and wrapped his arms round me and hugged me to him.

"Have I told you I love you" he kissed me "Damn I love you so muchâ !" the phone in the room started to ring "you want to leave it and take me in the shower". My cell phone and his both started to ring

'Erâ ! I think someone is trying to get hold of the two of us"

"And we're back to the circus" he chuckled he grabbed the phone "WHAT?... okay we'll be there in about an hourâ ! bullshit you told the others twenty minutes they'd tell you to wait I know thatâ ! Sure I'll tell her" he put the phone back down, he looked at me "We need to sound check and we have a meet and greet and then we get to have the night off"

"I'm good with that as long as you take your wife to dinner and then bring me back her and" I kissed along his jaw

"Screw dinner I'll eat her" he laughed moving me so I was pinned under him he moved my hair from my face "Would you do it all over againâ ! I mean marry me?"

"You know I would I wouldn't change how we did it for anything" I put my arms round his neck and brought him down to me and kissed himâ lâ lâ lâ !

â lâ lâ !. I walked into Miranda's wardrobe room as the sounds of Nickelback filtered back to us,

"You get it?" I smirked as she was hanging things on to rails

"The courier brought it while you guys were on stage" she grinned "Chad's going to have a heart attack you're going to look like a deadly Hooker"

"Oh jeez nice my best friend calls me a hooker" I walked over to where there was a selection of my boots laid out I picked up the thigh high ones Chad had gotten for me with the rhinestone heels

Uncovered Accent

"No I said you'd look like a hooker not that you were one" She rolled her eyes she pulled out a leather corset "You need to try it on so I alter it if I need to" I pulled off my tank and took off my bra and held up the corset while Mir laced it up.

"You're shaking?" I looked at her over my shoulder

"I'm not"

"Mir I can feel you shaking as you're tying"

"Okay I got a call from Xander"

"He called you?"

"Yep" she looked at me "I sent it to voice mail and deleted it" she chewed her lip "Can I just help you get dressed tomorrow and then go back to the hotel?"

"Hell no" I turned round and faced her "You do not let him win do you hear me? Who's been warming your bed recently?"

"You know" she blushed

"I know I know Kellan Lutz has been warming your bed and way better than Xander ever did am I right?" she nodded "Then hold that image in here" I tapped her head "You have nothing to worry about at all? Believe me I'm going to be Queen bitch" I winked at her as the door opened and Mike walked in

"Okay I'm so hoping you're not wearing that for dinner" he laughed "Mir did those new Shirts come in" she walked away from me and got a shirt from the rail "Nice" he grinned as she handed it to him. He looked at me "are we doing another Fuck the word stage costume?"

"Nope..." I shook my head "Its more of a don't fuck with me or you will regret it costume" he took a deep breath and nodded

"Please remind me never to piss you off" he stripped off his shirt and put on the new one, the door opened and Chad walked in

'Oh damn?'" he looked me over

'Gotta love that reaction he hasn't seen the booty shorts and the boots with it yet" Mir laughed holding up a pair of black shorts

"Oh I need a shower" he rubbed the back of his neck "a cold one"

"No time" Dan put his head round the door "Meet and greet boys meet and greet"

"Oh does that mean I don't have to go" I laughed.

"Damn that's a corset" He scratched his head

"It's her don't' fuck with me apparently" Mike chuckled Alfie walked in

Uncovered Accent

"Oh awesome I need a pin" he walked over to me

"Hell no at alone \$4000 you even think of touching that" Mir got in front of me "I'll set Heidi on you" he stopped "Pins are over there second drawer in the case" she put her hands on her hips "Now if Chris has to meet and greet y'all need to get your asses out so she can get dressed againâ lâ lâ lâ !.

Chapter 79: Miami HEAT

Meet and greets before shows were always more intense and fun because the people we were meeting were pumped for the night to come. I linked Dan and Alfie's arms as we walked down the hall. Chad was walking behind us on his phone.

"You going to have time to get hair and makeup done?" Alfie looked at me

"Yeah, they're ready for me when I go back" I nodded letting go of his arm as Corey held out one of the travel mugs Jackson had sent me steaming with Tea "Thanks Corey" I smiled at him as we.

"Isn't your cousin coming tonight?" Dan asked as he turned the door handle to the room where the fortunate fans were waiting that had gotten passes.

"Oh yeah" I nodded "I'm going to have fun tonight because he and Jackson haven't told they're new college buddies who they know" I let go of his arm and walked into the room after Kerion and Pete, there were cheers and giggles and a lot of leering looks from guys and girls.

http://www.polyvore.com/meet_greet_miami/set?id=44186322

"Xander's over there" Chad murmured patting my ass and dropping a kiss on my shoulder as he moved by me "and a whole bunch of Frat boys" I started to laugh "Be a good girl"

"Always am baby" I called after him. We were working one side of the room while Nickelback were on the other. We got round to where Jackson and Xander were with four of their friends looking like cats that had gotten the cream.

"She's hotter in the flesh" One of them hissed to Xander he looked at me and then at his friend and shook his head smiling

"Nice cup" Jackson broke out into a huge grin

"Yeah this lame friend I have sent it" I took the picture his friend was gripping like a vice and turned Xander round to lean on his back and signed it

"He sent her cow slippers that she wears all the time" Mike called over

"Surprised you've not got them on now Chris" Chad looked over "So hot with the slippers"

"Bite me Sweetheart" I shook my head

"Later" he laughed as he turned back to the disgruntled looking Soccer mom in front of his waiting for her left boobs to be signed.

"Can we get a picture with you" the guy that had said something to Xander almost ripped over his tongue as he spoke.

"I say we get all of NeverWest not just Chris" Jackson grinned

"Oh right yeah" the guy turned beet red

Uncovered Accent

"Mark here has pictures of you all over his dorm room" one of the other guys laughed throwing Mark under the bus

"I think most of us do" Jackson laughed I looked at him and raised an eyebrow. We posed for pictures with them my ass getting touched more than once.

"Hey Chris" I looked up as Scott one of the stage managers came through the doors "Miranda said you need to start getting ready" I nodded and heard Xander suck in air and mutter something under his breath and Jackson look any where than at me.

"Okay I have to go get ready soâ!" I hugged each of them in turn "Enjoy the show I'm sure tonight's going to hold some special moments" I winked at Xander

"Oh damn you got a wink from her" Mark choked "you might be in there"

"DUDE" Jackson and Xander both looked at him

"She's more than happily married" Kerion laughed "believe us Chris only likes one guy" he pointed over at Chad who was watching me walk to the door "And he'll rip anyone apart if they hit on her"â!..

â!â!â!â! I was in the wardrobe room getting dressed after hair and makeup had been done, Miranda was primping and making sure I was ready everything was tapped and held in place.

"Bounce" She instructed I groaned and jumped on the balls of my feet "Awesome nothing's popping outâ! how's it feel"

"Heavy" I laughed looking at it, I ran the first few lines of 'Broken' the duet I'd done at home with Chad "But I can sing in it so it's all good" I looked in the full length mirror

'Damn all you need is a whip and you can moon light in a S&M club" Mir laughed

http://www.polyvore.com/miami_kick_ass/set?id=44131521

"And you'd know how?"

"Shut up" She turned red

'Damn I never knew Kellan was the type to go for the latex and Leather and kinky shit" I teased

'Oh will you stop" She hung her head

"Oh please don't tell me he is?" I stopped laughing "That would be like catching your parents having sexâ!" I shuddered

"I'll call him and tell him" she swatted me as she double checked the fastening on the corset.

'Call him" I shrugged

"He's calling me in a while" he looked at me

Uncovered Accent

"See took your mind of Xander didn't I" I hugged her and walked to the door "Oh and you have to watch the show tonight from the side of the stage"

"Why? And if you think you're going to bring my ass out there on the stage"

"Do you trust me" I turned the handle on the door

"You know I do"

'Okay side of the stage Chad and the others are going to be watching as well" I winked at her and closed the door behind me. I walked to Nickelbacks dressing room and knocked and then walked in

"Naked over here" Ryan yelled

"Yeah right you've got jeans on" I groaned "WHAT?" the four of them were sitting looking at me

"Does your husband know you're dressing like a dominatrix these days?" Dan laughed

"Oh Jeez" Mike hung his head

"Come one get all the jokes out now" I sighed putting my hands on my hips

"No can'tâ tooâ many" Dan gripped his head and dropped to the floor and rolled round "Too manyâ wise cracksâ head goingâ to explode" I looked at Chad

"You guys give him Pixie sticks again. You know what sugar does to him" I stepped over Dan on the floor and pushed Chad's bottom jaw up from the goldfish position it was in. "Will you guys make sure Mir is okay tonight while I'm out there" he swallowed hard and managed to tear his eyes from the stage outfit to my face.

"She'll be okay" he nodded "Damn I need to thank her forâ" he whistled and let his eyes wander again

"Mr. Kroeger is your mind always in the bedroom"

Bedroom, Airplane bathroom. On top of a piano, in the recording studio, the hood of your car, the stairs, the steamâ" he started to laugh

"Okay we do not need a run down of all the places you two have had sex" Mike got up "Mind you it might help us if we want to sit on an untouched surface anywhere" I kissed Chad and walked back to the door

"Will you guys please just look after Mir?"

'She'll be fine Chris" Ryan nodded

"Thank you" I walked out and met back with Alfie, Kerion and Pete. Now let the fun beginâ lâ lâ lâ !..

Chapter 80: Ass Handed on a platter

* I know I siad i was done but had some peice and quiet and managed to get this finsihed i hate letting you guys down*

â lâ lâ lâ lâ lâ !.. I stood at the back of the stage and pushed in my ear pieces as Kerion stood with his arm draped round my shoulders.

"You ready" He smiled at me I nodded "First night back after all theâ !" "

"Okay we're past that soâ !" "

"Good" I chuckled "Kill em out there girl" He dropped a kiss on my cheek and ran up the steps to the drums. The slow steady thud of the bass sounded as I started up the stairs my pulse racing and my heart in my throat like every time before I stepped out on to the stage.

"I didn't tell you how damn hot you look tonight" Chad's hand caught me round the waist and pulled em to him kissing me quickly "You're in for a long night" He bit his lip as he walked back down the stairs Mir was surrounded by Mike, Dan and Ryan, Looking like she wanted to throw up. I winked at her and stepped out into the spot light.

The feeling of being untouchable hit all of us when we were performing; it was our drug of choice more than the pharmaceutical kind.

"Wait, wait" I looked round as Chad walked out on to the stage the arena noise must have doubled "I have to say this I'm standing back there watching my Wife out here and this one is for all you guys out there"

'Might be some girls as well" Kerion quipped in

"Good point" Chad Nodded at him "But can you guys give it up for this amazingly hot woman" I looked at him and shook my head as the noise level got even louder "And how Fucking jealous are you she comes home with me"

"Ahh wait that cuts both ways Honey" I put my arm round his waist "Come one Ladies you have to admit I have one sweet assed job working with the men I do" the high pitched roar went up "See I told you" I looked at Chad "But you know this appreciation makes me think of my best friendâ !" Chad kissed my cheek and headed off stage setting up perfectly the next part of my plan "Well actually she grew up with these guys" I gestured to the guys.

"She's still a pain in the ass" Pete laughed picking up his drink

"Yes she is but we love our Miranda" I turned to the side of the stage where Mike was rubbing her shoulders "She doesn't want to come out on stage and I'm not going to make her" She mouthed thank you "But just recently sheâ ! got shit on by her lame assed two timing slimy boyfriend" I held up my hands as Alfie looked at Kerion and they started to laugh, the crowd started to boo and yell "Oh Don't worry I have pictures off this guy for you all to see" I scanned the front of the crowd Xander and Xander were stood open mouthed "Her twin brother is as bad he knew about it" the crowd all booed again I walked backwards back into the middle of the stage "Jason the pictures if you please" the screen at the back of the stage towered over everyone and everything and a Picture of Xander at five dressed in a pair of my Aunt's heels and a feather Boa "Wow Nice Look" The next picture rolled and it was Xander and Me at about 9 with me sitting on his back after beating

Uncovered Accent

his ass, thank god I'd changed a little since then "See beaten by a girl" I commented as other embarrassing pictures of him scrolled, like the bad Christmas sweaters and the dodge class pictures where he had more metal in his mouth than teeth. Pete was doubled over laughing "Okay Jason hold the pictures" I walked back across the stage "You see when you're best friends are in a rock band and they get to do this type of thing day in day out. You have the world media and a ton of fans at your disposal" I looked back at Miranda "Oh we have one more picture of this Ass and her Ass of a brother" it flicked to a picture of all of us together from when they visited us I looked right at Xander and Jackson "As you can see I'm in the picture along with the rest of NeverWest, the stunning brunette happens to be Miranda" there was a ton of whistling and cat calls "See would you guys cheat on her" the roar went up "Exactly" I laughed Miranda had her head buried in Chad's Shirt all the guys were laughing "Oh she's hiding in my husband's shirt" I grinned "Hey Jason get a camera back to Mir" Suddenly the image changed and there was a shot of Nickelback all round Miranda she looked into the camera and blew a kiss "I have to ask the guy that did this to her" Xander Seriously you're an idiot" a camera panned to Xander in the crowd "You think I was going to let this go" For being my cousin you of all people should know I don't let it slide, he hung his head "Ladies and Gentlemen my cousin Xander the ass that dumped my best friend" His friends all got wide eyed and looked at him

"Thanks Chris" he looked at me and shook his head

"You're welcome" I grinned "Mir I think he got served girl" she gave em the thumbs up "And before I go and do our final song of the night I have to tell you all SHE UPGRADED" Hey you can come out now" I looked to the opposite side of the stage as Kellan walked out, Mir's face was a picture as Chad and Dan held her up.

"Well Chris that's one hell of a stage outfit" he kissed my cheek getting a loud scream from the crowd "Oh Shush her husband's there and I'm dating" what were your words Chris?" He tipped his head and looked at me

"Stunning Brunette" Chad Laughed walking out on stage "I tried to get her to come on and she's got a death grip on Dan and Ryan right now"

"See I told you guys she'd upgraded" Now both of you off the stage we need to finish up because these guys want a piece of Nickelback" Kellan and Chad both kissed my cheeks and walked off the stage as we started out final song

Chapter 81: Keep Rolling

â lâ lâ lâ ! We walked off the stage Miranda hurled herself at em and hugged me

"You are officially insane, crazy totally scary when in bitch mode and I love you" she giggled "Where the hell did you get the pictures?"

"They're on my laptop I gave it to Jason to have fun with" I shrugged as Chad walked over to me and kissed me

"Can you bring this outfit back to the hotel tonight?" he nuzzled the side of my neck

"No it's all sweaty" I laughed "I have something similar but less leather and pins" I caught his bottom lip in my teeth.

"Oh do you ever stop" Kerion groaned "Makes me want my wife here"

'She will be in a few weeks" Chad looked at him "Feels good doesn't it being married?"

"Hell yeah" Kerion nodded

"Hey Wisconsin" we all looked round as Danny and Corey brought back Xander and Jackson and their friends.

"We're up" Mike walked by Chad and took his bass from the tech.

"I'll let you deal with your cousin" Chad Kissed me again "Love you" he walked away from me and took his guitar. Kellan's arm snaked round Miranda pulling her into him.

"So you enjoyed the show" I walked over to Xander and his friends

"I can safely say I don't think I've ever wanted to crawl so far up my own ass" Xander put his hands on his hips "Damn Chris seriously"

"Yeah seriously after you saw me get shit on and hurt after being cheated on you went right out and fucked around on her" I pointed to Miranda "It almost put you in the Dimitri Carpov asshole league" Jackson snorted and Xander raised his eye brows "Oh and you're no better" I poked Jackson in the chest, their friends we watching this unfold like it was a dream "That's your twin sister and you knew what he was doing and you didn't make him man up or pick up the phone and tell her what was going on"

"She's traveling the world with you it'sâ !"

'Oh do not say it's hard keeping in touch you've done it with me and hell I can't answer my phone half the time" I paced the floor "You suck as a brother only she won't tell you that because she doesn't want to hurt youâ ! where as I don't care I'll tell you how it is and if you don't like it then you're the one that's going to have to deal with it"

"Popcorn" Kerion came running back from the Catering truck and sat on one of the Packing cases Alfie took a handful "Did I miss anything?"

Uncovered Accent

"Oh I'm so calling your wife" Mir poked him as Kellan reached over and took popcorn and sat next to Pete pulling Mir on to his lap Xander drew a deep breath as he watched

"Don't you get huffy now Xander Sommers you blew it" I shook my head "I love I'll always love you because you're my cousin and you've had my back "But you can be a total asshole"

"I know" he looked at Miranda "I'm sorryâ I was wrong to cheat" She nodded "You're doing so much and I can't keep upâ I couldn't keep up and I fucked up" Kellan looked at me I shook my head "Mir you look happy withâ !" he looked at Kellan "Wow do you girls not have girl code"

'Whoa" Mir got up "Don't even go there if it was an issue do you think Chris and I would be talkingâ I'm not screwing her husband"

"Glad to hear it" I smirked at her "And you still blush when he hugs you you'd choke if you saw him nakedâ !"

"Oh we've all seen Chad naked" She looked at me as the two of us started talking like the guys weren't there "admittedly you're normally naked with him when he gets caught" I hung my head "but I do have to admit girl that man has a drift" I nodded and high fived her

"Yes he does"

"Okay I'm so done with trying to work out what the hell goes on in the female brain" Pete wrinkled his nose "Are they both discussing the size of Chad'sâ !"

"Yes we are" I looked at him

"Wow" Jackson rubbed the back of his neck

"You guys want to stay here and watch Nickelback from here"

"Are you done chewing us out" Xander looked at me

"I'm done" I smiled at him

"So can I hug my cousin now" I walked over to him and wrapped my arms round him and hugged him "Sorry you got pulled into this mess"

"I'm not I love my friends and family and I still need all of them" He kissed my forehead

"I know" he nodded

"Hey Wisconsin you gonna hug me as well?"

"Hell noâ ! You're going to go talk to your sister and then you'll get a hug"

"Chrisâ !" Lukas walked toward us

"Excuse me guys head back to our dressing room while Mir helps me get changed

'CHRIS" Lukas blocked my way

Uncovered Accent

"Dude back off from her" Jackson and Xander beat Danny and Corey to it

"Excuse me?"

"Go back to the blonde you were doing in the limo when we walked by" I looked at my guys we all shrugged at each other "Leave Chris alone"

"Yeah Lukas you know you have nothing to do with anything to do with NeverWest anymore" Alfie moved in between Xander and Jackson

"Really I hold the contracts and my signature is on them as well as the four of you and the four on stage right now "I own your asses and you have press to do" Lukas Snapped.

"We're doing nothing tonight so whatever arrangements you've made cancel them" I walked round the wall of guys with Kellan and Mir "I'm going to spend time with my cousin and his friends and then go either out after Chad's done or go back to the hotel and act like a porn star"

"CHRIS" Xander groaned

"Oh I need a cold shower" one of Xander's friends hung his head

"She's married she can do the skanky porn star thing and its okay" Kellan laughed

"Thank you" I smiled "Come on Mir" I walked down the hall with Miranda literally hearing Lukas's teeth grinding togetherâ lâ lâ lâ lâ !..

Chapter 82

THIS ONE IS THE FINAL CHAPTER IN THIS PART OF THE SERIES AND I KNOW YOU WANT TO KILL ME RIGHT NOW BUT IT WILL COME BACK I PROMISE FOR IT'S FINAL INSTALLMENT OF THE ACCENT STORIES

â la la la ! Miranda locked the dressing room door as I stripped out of my stage things and got in the shower in the back of the room. She laid out my jeans and a corset I'd had made. I walked out of the shower with my robe on and sat down.

"You okay" she handed me a beer and sat on the counter across from me

"I'm irritated that Lukas does and says the things he does" I sighed sitting back "I think he's seriously part of why Chad and I have had some of the problems we have" I took a drink from the beer

"You need to go and kick his ass like you did to Xander"

"I've chewed his out so many times and it seems like water off a ducks back with him I might as well bang my head off the wall" the door knocked she got off the counter.

"You guys done the girly stuff" Kellan leant on the door frame and ran his thumb over his bottom lip I got up and grabbed my clothes

"Oh I know that look" I walked passed him "Lock the door after I leave"

"We love you Chris" Kellan chuckled as he pulled his shirt off over his head and disappeared in to the wardrobe room with a shriek and a giggle come from Mir as he kicked the door closed and flicked the lock I walked to our dressing room and heard laughing and talking and the familiar sounds of Rock band being played. I walked in.

"Okay do not go in to Mir's room" I walked to the bathroom and went in and got dressed I walked out

"Damnâ ! why didn't you tell us she was your cousin" One of the guys hissed to Xander

"Because you'd act like this" Xander laughed looking over to me "Er isn't that underwear not a shirt?"

"Wow who are you my Dad?" I ruffled his hair as I walked by him

"Saw him the other day" He got up and walked over to me "Weâ ! well we went to the wedding" I leant on the counter and looked at him and he stood in front of me Jess was a flower girl"

"Are you kidding me he signed her over to your parents" I sank the rest of my beer "Did he marry the Barbie doll?"

"Yeah" Xander tipped his head and looked me in the eyes "He asked about you"

"Too little too late" I fought back the tears "I don't have a dad Xand" he put his arms round me and I buried my head in his shirt.

Uncovered Accent

"You have a whole new family right that take care of you" He stroked my hair as I fought to hold it together "You did good Chris" he whispered "With Chadâ You really did good" I looked up at him and smiled.

"I know" the door opened and Ryan walked in

"I heard rock band" he grinned the sweat still running down his face from being on stage

"Oh God go shower and then you can play" Alfie laughed "Mark you can take one Mr. Peake here"

"I couldn't I mean itâ"

"Oh honey" I moved away from Xander and over to Ryan "Don't worry Ryan sucks at rock band"

"I do not" Ryan whined

"Dude you really, really do" Kerion walked by him

"You guys are mean" Ryan smiled "Chris are you putting on a shirt?"

"Oh don't you start" I rolled my eyes "Chad next door?"

Yep he spilt his drink down him so he went right in the shower"

"Wow miracles do happen" Alfie sighed "Never thought Chad would miss his mouth with Alcohol" I shook my head and walked out of the room and went next door, I knocked and put my hand on the door handle and something caught my eye, Lukas was standing at the far end of the hall his arm against the wall a woman pressed between it and him. The door opened and Dan grinned at me

"Chad your wife's out here without a shirt on" he yelled back into the room "And damn Chris please remind me never ever to get you pissed with me after the reaming you did to Xander out there tonight" I moved my attention from Lukas to Dan and grinned at him as Chad skidded out of the bathroom door.

"First this is a shirt and second as long as you don't cheat on Miranda we'll be all good" I patted his face and walked into the room

"Nice top" Chad beamed

"See I told you I had a good one" I wrapped my arms round him "So what's the plan for tonight because we blew off something Lukas had tried to set up for NeverWest"

"Well I think my brother wants' to do something unspeakable to you by the way he's almost drooling down your cleavage" Mike cracked the top of a beer "But I'm thinking we all head out for dinner as MY wife just sent me a Message that she just got in town" he grinned

'And you don't want to go and do unspeakable things to her"

"Oh I plan on it Mike laughed "But I can't perform on an empty stomach"

"Okay I didn't need to know that" Chad looked at him

Uncovered Accent

"I'm playing rock band next door" Dan grabbed his beer "you guys have fun" he walked out and into our dressing room

"I'm going to shower" Mike walked into the back Chad pulled me over to the couch and pulled me on his lap

"You want to ask Mir and Kellan to come to dinner?"

"I think they're a bit busy" I laughed as Chad traced tiny circles on my back. I looked at Chad he was my world, my rock, my everything. I put my arms round him and hugged him tight "You know I love you more each day" I murmured in his ear.

"I know" he blushed "I see it when you look at me and I still pinch myself and wonder how I got you" he stroked my face and kissed me with what felt like everything her had. The door flew open and Pete almost fell in "We could have been doing something" Chad Muttered

"Yeah whatever nothing we haven't seen or heard before" Chad opened his mouth to say something "Chris you need to see this" he messed with his phone enlarging a picture"

"Oh god more Tabloid shit" I Eased up from Chad's lap and went over to him

"No it's not but still really crappy if it's who I think it is" he handed me the phone. Chad got up and walked up behind me "She was talking outside to Lukas I'm hoping not the blond he's hooking up with" Pete chewed his lip Chad put his hands on my shoulders and looked with me at the picture

"Crap that's your Mom" â la ..

<http://www.polyvore.com/mom/set?id=44252147>

And I know you want to kill me right now but it'll all come out in the next installment coming in a few months*

Created from Booksie.com

Generated: 2013-05-23 21:30:43